

**A Checklist of the Ants of Australia,  
New Caledonia and New Zealand  
(Hymenoptera : Formicidae)**

*Robert W. Taylor*

**Division of Entomology Report No. 41  
Commonwealth Scientific and Industrial  
Research Organisation, Australia  
June 1987**

A Checklist of the Ants of Australia,  
New Caledonia and New Zealand  
(Hymenoptera : Formicidae)

*Robert W. Taylor*

CSIRO Division of Entomology, G.P.O. Box 1700, Canberra, A.C.T. 2601.

*Abstract*

A self indexing checklist of the ants of the southern lands of the Australian region is presented, with the faunas involved listed separately under each genus and cross referenced. The list is current for 1 June 1987. A comprehensive taxonomic bibliography is appended.

## 1. INTRODUCTION

This report is a typeset version of a computer managed checklist of the ants of Australia, New Caledonia and New Zealand which is maintained by the author at the CSIRO Division of Entomology, Canberra. The primary data base is regularly updated to incorporate new information. This version was current on 1 June, 1987. It is reproduced inexpensively because its progressive replacement by further updated printed or microfiche editions is intended. A second data base covers the Melanesian areas of the Australian Region.

Despite some unusual features the general layout is conventional. The names of genera and species are listed alphabetically, genera at centered headings and species at the left hand page margins. Names used in currently recognised nomenclatural combinations are in **bold text** and others are *italicised*. The *italicised* centered and marginal headings serve as indexing words to direct the reader elsewhere in the checklist. At genus level all are either junior synonyms or the names of "good" but extralimital genera, and all were used in combination with the names of regional species when they were first described. This alone qualifies them for entry. At species level most are junior synonyms, homonyms or subspecific names. Some provide direction to other genera, thus tying together the original and current nomenclatural combinations of the species involved. Others direct attention to New Caledonian or New Zealand entries. Specific names may appear several times in *italics*, but only once in **boldface** – at their point of terminal entry. Junior synonyms are listed terminally in order of priority under the relevant senior names, as indented *italicised* entries.

This somewhat novel "self indexing" system is demonstrated by the following examples, each of which traces the steps required to determine the current placement of a subject species name, given its original generic assignment.

- A. *Aenictus philiporum* Wilson, 1964 (p. 6) — a currently accepted binominal combination. The search sequence is: (1) **AENICTUS**; (2) **philiporum**. Both names are **bold** because both are in current use.
- B. *Amblyopone mandibularis* Clark, 1928 (p. 6) — a junior synonym of *A. ferruginea* Fr. Smith, 1858. The search sequence is: (1) **AMBLYOPONE**; through (2) *mandibularis* Clark = *ferruginea*; to (3) **ferruginea**. The name *mandibularis* is listed under **ferruginea** as a junior synonym, with its publication details and attribution of the synonymy to W.L. Brown, 1952. The junior synonym is printed throughout in *italics* because it is not used in a current binominal combination.
- C. *Amblyopone castaneus* Fr. Smith, 1860 (p. 6) — now *Myopopone castanea*. (Fr. Smith). The search sequence is: (1) **AMBLYOPONE**; (2) *castaneus* Fr. Smith, to *Myopopone*; (3) (at p. 41) **MYOPOPONE**; (4) **castanea**. Publication details then follow, with attribution of the current combination to Mayr, 1867. The species name is *italicised* under **AMBLYOPONE** because it is no longer assigned there, and **bold** under **MYOPOPONE** where it now belongs. Both generic names are **bold** because both genera are represented in the faunas covered by this checklist.
- D. *Formica zealandica* Fr. Smith, 1878 (p. 28) — a New Zealand name now a junior synonym of *Prolasius advena* Fr. Smith, 1862. The search begins at *FORMICA*, which is *italicised* because the genus is extralimital to the range of this checklist. The name *Formica* was, however, used in the original nomenclatural combinations of many regional species, and this is the reason for its inclusion. The sequence follows: (2) *zealandica* Fr. Smith, to *Prolasius*; (3) **PROLASIUS**; (4) *zealandica* Fr. Smith, = *advena*, see New Zealand list; (5) **advena** (under the following heading **New Zealand Species**). Details of the publication and synonymy of *zealandica* are given with the **advena** listing.

The headings *ACANTHOPONERA*, *PRENOLEPIS* and *PRODISCOTHYREA* illustrate other conventions associated with the use of *italics* for names of the genus group. Alternative uses of *italics* for species group names are illustrated by the entries for *acuticostata* (Forel) under *Bothroponera* (ranked here as a subspecies), and the junior homonym *reticulatus* Clark under *Cerapachys*.

The listings thus take account of both current and original nomenclatural combinations where they differ. Intermediate placements of species names in genera other than those of original or current assignment are not directly indexed, though this seldom causes difficulty in locating a species name in its current combination, given an intermediate combination. Names of the genus group which have been used *only* with subgeneric rank are not included among the generic headings. All are considered here to be synonyms of their nominal genera. Details are given in the catalogue of Taylor and D.R. Brown (1985). Several long-since synonymised generic names originally used for tramp species introduced into this region are not indexed, though they appear in the entries for the species concerned.

The terminal entry for each species group name includes the author, year, place and page number of publication, sexes and castes described, and either the type locality or the first listed original locality. The original nomenclatural combination is indicated at the end of the formal entry if it differs from the current combination (see *Adlerzia froggatti* (Forel)). Extralimital specific epithets used in original trinomens are not indexed if they appear in no other context (e.g. *trigona* under *Hypoponera convexiuscula* (Forel)).

The entry for *Aphaenogaster barbigula* Wheeler illustrates the format used where a number of localities were cited with an original species description, without the specification of a type locality. The first listed original locality for *A. barbigula* was Adelaide, South Australia, and other localities, not detailed here, were situated in South Australia (S.A.), Western Australia (W.A.), Victoria (Vic.) and New South Wales (N.S.W.), as indicated. The citation of a first listed original locality is not intended to constitute its formal restriction as a type locality. This could occur only upon designation of a lectotype for the relevant species. Full lists of original localities are given in Taylor and D.R. Brown (1985), which also includes information on the places of deposition of type specimens, which is not given here.

Wherever possible geographical coordinates are specified for each type locality or first originally listed locality. These take the form [31/116] (= 31 degrees S., 116 degrees E.), and indicate the 1 degree map cell in which the relevant locality is situated.

A companion report in this series will provide a gazetteer of all place names which have been used as original or type localities for ant species described from Australia.

This checklist includes all ant species previously reported from Australia, New Caledonia, or New Zealand, including those believed to have been introduced by human agency. Reference is made to the first published report of each introduced species from each country, *not* to the dates of first collection record. The first local reports of indigenous species originally described outside the country of record are handled similarly. All relevant acts of past synonymy are attributed to their authors, as are the first citations of current nomenclatural combinations (with the exception of those of a few widespread "tramp" or "vagrant" species). The Australian, New Caledonian and New Zealand species are listed separately under each genus and indexed in each case under a heading **Index list and Australian species**. The headings **New Caledonian species** and **New Zealand species** are used in this context, but there is no equivalent heading for Australian species when all species listed in a given genus are from Australia. Where species occur in more than one country their publication details are given under the country of original description; synonyms of such species are also listed in this way (see *Amblyopone australis* Erichson, which has synonyms in all three countries).

For the purposes of this checklist "Australia" embraces various territorial islands, including those of the Torres Strait, Norfolk Island [29/168] and Lord Howe Island [31/159].

The perpetration of new nomenclatural acts (such as changes of status, rank or generic assignment, new synonymy or homonymy, lectotype selection etc.) has been avoided. These belong in formal research reports or revisionary studies. Such matters have been determined here from the literature, without change, and usually without comment. This means that many names of the species group are listed with subspecific rank, utilizing a taxon which I believe to have no real facility in formal nomenclature. Terminal entries for such subspecific names generally appear alphabetically under the appropriate nominal species. Nominotypical subspecific names are not added as trinomens to the names of such subdivided species. Extralimital nominotypical subspecies are not cited for species which have other subspecies included here.

though each case is noted (see *Acropyga moluccana australis* Forel). The elimination of all trinomens from this record, either by synonymy or by elevation to species rank, is a matter of current priority.

The data base from which this paper is derived was assembled from primary literature sources separately from that used in compiling the *Formicoidea* section of the recent *Zoological Catalogue of Australia, Volume 2*. (R.W. Taylor and D.R. Brown, 1985). The generic classification used here is that of Taylor and Brown, which was broadly based on that implicit in the generic list of W.L. Brown (1973B).

## 2. ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

My assistant Renate Sadler was responsible for much of the keyboard entry of the basic data. Michael and Eileen Dallwitz, Toni Paine, Stuart Brittan and Eric Zurcher provided essential support on computing details, and Gerasimos Cassis and Bruce Halliday on the explanatory details of the introduction. The data base was set up using the text editor TED and typesetting program TYPSET of the CSIRO Division of Entomology, and the camera-ready master copy was prepared using the COMP 80 (Computer Operated Microfilm) device of the CSIRO Division of Computing Research.

This paper is dedicated to my friend and colleague Prof. W.L. Brown Jr., of Cornell University. His papers introduced the general format of the self indexing system used here, and the use of two type faces in the listings, although an innovation, is based on a two-colour card filing system for checklist data to which he introduced me.

**ACANTHOLEPIS** Mayr, 1861

An extralimital genus. (The name is in current use, but was listed as a junior homonym by W.L. Brown, 1973B: 178, without being replaced).

*aemula* Emery, to *Stigmacros*  
*australis* Forel, to *Stigmacros*  
*bosii* Forel, to *Stigmacros*  
*clivispina* Forel, to *Stigmacros*  
*foreli* Viehmeyer, to *Stigmacros*  
*fossulata* Viehmeyer, to *Stigmacros*  
*froggatti* Forel, to *Stigmacros*  
*intacta* Viehmeyer, to *Stigmacros*  
*kirbii* Lowne, to *Froggattella*  
*mamillatus* Lowne, to *Iridomyrmex*  
*medioreticulata* Viehmeyer, to *Stigmacros*  
*occidentalis* Crawley, to *Stigmacros*  
*pilosella* Viehmeyer, to *Stigmacros*  
*tuberculatus* Lowne, to *Iridomyrmex*

**ACANTHOPONERA** Mayr, 1862

An extralimital genus, see *Heteroponera*.

**ACROPYGA** Roger, 1862

*australis* Forel, see *A. moluccana australis*  
**indistincta** Crawley, 1923: 178 — Worker; Type locality: Mundaring [31/116], W.A.  
**moluccana australis** Forel, 1902B: 477 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.  
 (The nominotypical subspecies is extralimital.)  
**myops** Forel, 1910: 59 — Worker; Type locality: Bombala [36/149], N.S.W.

**ADELOMYRME**X Emery, 1897**New Ca'edonian species:**

**biroi** Emery, 1897B: 590 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Hansemann Mts., New Guinea.  
 First N.C. report Wilson and Taylor, 1967: 77.  
 The generic record is valid, since several undescribed *Adelomyrmex* species are present in recent New Caledonian accessions (ANIC). The specific presence of *A. biroi* is not confirmed, and seems unlikely.

**ADLERZIA** Forel, 1902

**froggatti** (Forel), 1902B: 445 — Worker; Type locality: Bendigo [36/144], Vic. (*Monomorium (Adlerzia) froggatti*)  
 = *silvestrii* (Emery), 1914A: 182 — Major; Type locality: Mt. Lofty [34/138], S.A. (*Machomyrma silvestrii*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1952B: 110).  
 = *katerinae* (McAreavey), 1949: 3 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Greensborough [37/145], Vic. (*Stenothorax katerinae*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1952B: 110).  
*katerinae* (McAreavey), = *froggatti*  
*silvestrii* (Emery), = *froggatti*

## AENICTUS Shuckard, 1840

- aratus** Forel, 1900: 74 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.  
Widespread in the Indo-Australian area and probably indigenous to Australia.
- ceylonicus** (Mayr), 1866B: 505 — Worker; Type locality: Sri Lanka (as Ceylon). (*Typhlatta ceylonica*)  
(Combination: Forel, 1901D: 466).  
Widespread in the Indo-Australian area and probably indigenous to Australia — first report Forel, 1900: 75 (as *A. turneri*).
- = **turneri** Forel, 1900: 75 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld. (Synonymy: Wilson, 1964: 452).
- = **deuqueti** Crawley, 1923: 177 — Worker; Type locality: Lismore [28/153], N.S.W. (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1952C: 123).
- = **exiguus** Clark, 1934B: 21 — Worker; Type locality: Cairns [16/145] district, Qld. (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1957).
- deuqueti* Crawley, = *ceylonicus*  
*exiguus* Clark, = *ceylonicus*
- hilli** Clark, 1928A: 38 — Male; Type locality: Malanda [17/145], Qld.
- philiporum** Wilson, 1964: 473 — Worker; Type locality: Iron Range [12/143], Qld.
- turneri* Forel, = *ceylonicus*

## AMBLYOPONE Erichson, 1842

## Index list and Australian species:

- aberrans** Wheeler, 1927A: 26 — Worker, Queen, Male; Type locality: Mundaring [31/116], W.A.
- australis** Erichson, 1842: 261 — Worker; Type locality: Tasmania.  
Also in New Caledonia and New Zealand.
- = **obscura** Fr. Smith, 1858: 109 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Australia. (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1960: 167).
- = **fortis** Forel, 1910: 1 — Worker; Original localities: Kuranda [16/145] *et al.*, Qld. (*A. australis fortis*)  
(Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1960: 167).
- = **minor** Forel, 1915: 1 — Worker, Queen, Male; Type locality: Tamborine Mountain [27/153], Qld.  
(*A. australis minor*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1960: 167).
- = **foveolata** Wheeler, 1927A: 9 — Worker, Queen, Male; Type locality: Denmark [34/117], W.A. (*A. australis foveolata*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1960: 167).
- castaneus* Fr. Smith, to *Myopopone*  
*cephalotes* Fr. Smith, = *australis*, see New Zealand list.
- clarki** Wheeler, 1927A: 24 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Ludlow [33/115], W.A.
- exigua** Clark, 1928A: 35 — Queen; Type locality: Belgrave [37/145], Vic.
- ferruginea** Fr. Smith, 1858: 110 — Worker; Type locality: Melbourne [37/144], Vic.  
= **mandibularis** Clark, 1928A: 33 — Worker; Type locality: Belgrave [37/145], Vic. (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1952D: 265).
- fortis* Forel, = *australis*  
*foveolata* Wheeler, = *australis*
- gingivalis** W.L. Brown, 1960: 205 — Worker; Type locality: Calga [33/151], N.S.W.
- glauerti** (Clark), 1928A: 31 — Worker, Queen, Male; Type locality: Irwin River [29/115], W.A.  
(*Lithomyrmex glauerti*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1960: 168).
- gracilis** Clark, 1934C: 52 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Beech Forest [38/143], Vic. (*A. (Fulakora) gracilis*)
- hackeri** Wheeler, 1927A: 22 — Worker; Type locality: National Park [28/153], Qld.
- leae** Wheeler, 1927A: 16 — Worker; Type locality: Lord Howe Island [31/159].
- longidens** Forel, 1910: 1 — Worker; Type locality: Bombala [36/149], N.S.W. (*A. ferruginea longidens*)  
(Combination: W.L. Brown, 1952D: 266).
- lucida** Clark, 1934B: 27 — Worker; Type locality: Corrie Creek [35/148], A.C.T. (*A. (Fulakora) lucida*)  
*mandibularis* Clark, = *ferruginea*
- mercovichi** W.L. Brown, 1960: 201 — Worker; Type locality: Kinglake West [37/145], Vic.
- michaelsenii** Forel, 1907A: 263 — Worker; Type locality: Jarrahdale [32/116], W.A.
- minor* Forel, = *australis*

*nana* Emery, = *australis*, see New Caledonian list.

*obscura* Fr. Smith, = *australis*

*punctulata* Clark, 1934B: 28 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Trevallyn [41/147], Tas. (*A. (Fulakora) punctulata*)

*saundersi* Forel, see New Zealand list.

*smithi* W.L. Brown, 1960: 211 — Worker; Type locality: Aldgate [35/138], S.A.

*wilsoni* Clark, 1928A: 34 — Worker; Type locality: Barrington Tops [32/151], N.S.W.

#### New Caledonian species:

*australis* Erichson — also in Australia (details above) and New Zealand.

= *nana* Emery, 1914B: 394 — Worker, Queen; Original localities: Mt. Panié *et al.*, New Caledonia. (Synonymy: Wilson, 1958A: 142).

#### New Zealand species:

*australis* Erichson — also in Australia (details above) and New Caledonia

= *cephalotes* Fr. Smith, 1876B: 490 — Worker; Type locality: Auckland, New Zealand. (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1958C: 14).

*saundersi* Forel, 1892: 336 — Queen; Type locality: New Zealand.

#### ANISOPHEIDOLE Forel, 1914

*antipodum* (Fr. Smith), 1858: 166 — Queen; Type locality: Swan River [31/115], W.A. (*Atta antipodum*) (Combination: Forel, 1914: 616).

= *froggatti* (Forel), 1902B: 414 — Queen, Male; Type locality: Kalgoorlie [30/121], W.A. (*Pheidole froggatti*) (Synonymy: Ettershank, 1966: 132).

= *myops* (Forel), 1902B: 421 — Worker; Type locality: Native Dog Bore [29/145], N.S.W. (*Pheidole myops*) (Synonymy: Ettershank, 1966: 132).

= *lippulum* (Wheeler), 1927C: 89 — Worker; Original localities: Port Lincoln [34/135], S.A. *et al.*, N.T. (*Monomorium lippulum*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1953E: 7).

*froggatti* (Forel), = *antipodum*

*lippulum* (Wheeler), = *antipodum*

*myops* (Forel), = *antipodum*

#### ANOCHETUS Mayr, 1861

##### Index list and Australian species:

*armstrongi* McAreavey, 1949: 1 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Nyngan [31/147], N.S.W.

*diabolus* Forel, = *rectangularis*

*graeffei* Mayr, 1870: 961 — Worker; Type locality: Upolu Island, Samoa.

Also in New Caledonia.

Widespread in the Indo-Australian area and probably indigenous to Australia — first report Forel, 1902B: 535.

*latunei* Forel, = *turneri*

*oceanicus* Emery, = *graeffei*, see New Caledonian list.

*paripungens* W.L. Brown, 1978A: 596 — Worker; Type locality: Howard Springs [12/131], N.T.

*rectangularis* Mayr, 1876: 86 — Worker; Type locality: Rockhampton [23/150], Qld.

= *diabolus* Forel, 1915: 35 — Worker; Type locality: Christmas Creek [28/152], Qld. (*A. rectangularis diabolus*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1978: 558).

*turneri* Forel, 1900: 55 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.

= *latunei* Forel, 1915: 35 — Worker; Type locality: Yarrabah [16/145], Qld. (*A. turneri latunei*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1978A: 558).



**New Caledonian species:**

**graeffei** Mayr — also in Australia (details above).

Widespread in the Indo-Australian area and probably indigenous to New Caledonia — first report Emery, 1914B: 400 (as *A. punctiventris oceanicus*).

= *oceanicus* Emery, 1897B: 597 — Worker; Type locality: Friedrich-Wilhelmshafen (Aitape), Papua New Guinea. (*A. punctiventris oceanicus*) (Synonymy: Wilson, 1959: 507).

**ANOPOLEPIS Santschi, 1914****Index list and Australian species:**

**longipes** (Jerdon), 1852: 122 — Worker; Type locality: India. (*Formica longipes*) (Combination: Santschi, 1914: 123).

Also in New Caledonia.

Introduced — first report Froggatt, 1906: 26 (as *Plagiolepis longipes*).

**New Caledonian species:**

**longipes** (Jerdon) — also in Australia (details above).

Introduced — first report Emery, 1883: 147 (as *Plagiolepis gracilipes* Fr. Smith)

**APHAENOGASTER Mayr, 1853**

**barbigula** Wheeler, 1916B: 221 — Worker, Queen; Original localities: Adelaide [34/138] *et al.*, S.A., W.A., Vic., N.S.W. (*A. (Nystalomyrma) barbigula*)

**longiceps** (Fr. Smith), 1858: 128 — Worker; Type locality: Melbourne [37/144], Vic. (*Myrmica longiceps*) (Combination: Mayr, 1876: 98).

= *ruginota* (Forel), 1902B: 440 — Worker, Queen; Original localities: Yarra dist. [37/145], Vic. *et al.* N.S.W. (*Stenammas (Ischnomyrmex) longiceps ruginota*) (Synonymy: Wheeler, 1916B: 217).

**poultoni** Crawley, in Poulton and Crawley 1922: 17 — Worker; Type locality: Beenup [32/116], W.A.

**pythia** Forel, 1915: 76 — Worker, Queen, Male; Type locality: Herberton [17/145], Qld.

*ruginota* (Forel), = *longiceps*

**APHANTOLEPIS Wheeler, 1930**

A junior synonym of *Technomyrmex* Mayr.

**ATTA Fabricius, 1804**

An extralimital genus.

*antarctica* Fr. Smith, to *Chelaner*

*antipodum* Fr. Smith, to *Anisopheidole*

*destructor* Jerdon, to *Monomorium*

*floricola* Jerdon, to *Monomorium*

*geminata* Fabricius, to *Solenopsis*

*spinoda* Fr. Smith, to *Podomyrma*

*vigilans* Fr. Smith, to *Pheidole*

**BELONOPELTA Mayr, 1870**

An extralimital genus, see *Trachymesopus*.

**BOTHRIOMYRMEX Emery, 1869**

*aequalis* Forel, see *B. pusillus aequalis*

**flavus** Crawley, 1922B: 27 — Worker, Queen, Male; Type locality: Mundaring Weir [31/116], W.A.

- pusillus** (Mayr), 1876: 83 --- Worker, Queen, Male; Original localities: Rockhampton [23/150], Qld. *et al.*, N.S.W. (*Tapinoma pusillum*) (Combination: Forel, 1880: 127).  
**pusillus aequalis** Forel, 1902B: 476 --- Worker, Queen, Male; Type locality: Bendigo [36/144], Vic.  
**scissor** Crawley, 1922B: 29 --- Queen; Type locality: Murray River [32/115], W.A.  
**wilsoni** Clark, 1934B: 39 --- Worker; Type locality: Port Lincoln [34/135], S.A.

#### BOTHROPONERA Mayr, 1862

- acuticostata** (Forel), see *B. excavata acuticostata*  
**barbata** (Stitz), 1911: 355 --- Worker; Type locality: Adelaide [34/138], S.A. (*Pachycondyla (Bothroponera) barbata*)  
**denticulata** W.F. Kirby, 1896: 206 --- Worker; Type locality: Blood Creek [26/134], S.A.  
**dubitata** (Forel), 1900: 63 --- Worker; Type locality: northern Australia (*Ponera (Bothroponera) dubitata*)  
**excavata** Emery, 1893A: 200 --- Worker; Type locality: Australia.  
**excavata acuticostata** (Forel), 1900: 64 --- Worker; Type locality: Queensland. (*Ponera (Bothroponera) excavata acuticostata*)  
**intermedia** (Forel), see *B. piliventris intermedia*  
**kurandensis** (Forel), see *B. sublaevis kurandensis*  
**mayri** Emery, 1887B: 442 --- Worker; Type locality: Peak Downs [22/148], Qld.  
**murina** (Forel), see *B. sublaevis murina*  
**piliventris** (Fr. Smith), 1858: 107 --- Worker; Type locality: Adelaide [34/138], S.A. (*Pachycondyla piliventris*) (Combination: Mayr, 1886: 359).  
**piliventris intermedia** (Forel), 1900: 63 --- Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld. (*Ponera (Bothroponera) piliventris intermedia*)  
**piliventris regularis** (Forel), 1907A: 271 --- Worker; Type locality: Tamala [26/113], W.A. (*Pachycondyla (Bothroponera) piliventris regularis*)  
**porcata** (Emery), 1897A: 552 --- Worker; Type locality: New South Wales. (*Ponera (Bothroponera) porcata*)  
**regularis** (Forel), see *B. piliventris regularis*  
**reticulata** (Forel), see *B. sublaevis reticulata*  
**rubicunda** Emery, see *B. sublaevis rubicunda*  
**sublaevis** Emery, 1887B: 442 --- Worker; Type locality: Somerset [10/142], Qld.  
**sublaevis kurandensis** (Forel), 1910: 16 --- Worker; Type locality: Kuranda [16/145], Qld. (*Pachycondyla (Bothroponera) sublaevis kurandensis*)  
**sublaevis murina** (Forel), 1910: 17 --- Worker; Type locality: Cape York [10/142], Qld. (*Pachycondyla (Bothroponera) sublaevis murina*)  
**sublaevis reticulata** (Forel), 1900: 62 --- Worker, Male; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld. (*Ponera (Bothroponera) sublaevis reticulata*)  
**sublaevis rubicunda** Emery, 1893A: 201 --- Worker; Type locality: Queensland.

#### BRACHYPONERA Emery, 1901

##### Index list and Australian species:

- chinensis** (Emery), see New Zealand list.  
**clara** (Crawley), see *B. lutea clara*  
**croceicornis** (Emery), 1900: 315 --- Worker, Queen; Type locality: New Guinea. (*Euponera (Brachyponera) luteipes croceicornis*) (Combination: Wilson, 1958B: 347).  
 A Melanesia-based species probably indigenous to Australia --- first report Forel, 1910: 17 (as *Euponera (Brachyponera) luteipes inops*).  
 = **inops** (Forel), 1910: 17 --- Worker; Type locality: Kuranda [16/145], Qld. (*Euponera (Brachyponera) luteipes inops*) (Synonymy: Wilson, 1958B: 347).  
**inops** (Forel), = **croceicornis**  
**lutea** (Mayr), 1862: 721 --- Worker; Type locality: Sydney [33/151], N.S.W. (*Ponera lutea*) (Combination: Emery, 1901: 47).  
 = **socialis** (Macleay), 1873: 369 --- Worker; Type locality: Mundarlo [35/147], N.S.W. (*Ectatomma socialis*) (Synonymy: Taylor and D.R. Brown, 1984: 23).

**lutea clara** (Crawley), 1915A: 133 — Worker; Type locality: Stapleton [13/131], N.T. (*Euponera* (*Brachyponera*) *lutea clara*)  
*luteipes* (Mayr), see New Zealand list.  
*socialis* (Macleay), = *lutea*

#### New Zealand species:

**chinensis** (Emery), 1894: 460 — Worker; Type locality: Shanghai, China. (*Ponera nigrita chinensis*)  
 (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1958C: 22).  
 Introduced — first report W.L. Brown, 1958C: 22.  
**luteipes** (Mayr), 1862: 722 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Milu, Nikobar Islands. (*Ponera luteipes*)  
 (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1958C: 22).  
 Introduced — first report Taylor, 1961: 3.

#### CALOMYRMEX Emery, 1895

**albertisi** (Emery), 1887A: 221 — Worker; Type locality: Fly River, New Guinea. (*Camponotus albertisi*)  
 (Combination: Emery, 1896: 776).  
 A Melanesia-based species probably indigenous to Australia — first report Forel, 1902B: 543 (as *Camponotus albertisi*).  
**albopilosus** (Mayr), 1876: 61 — Worker, Queen, Male; Type locality: Rockhampton [23/150], Qld. (*Camponotus albopilosus*) (Combination: Emery, 1896: 776).  
**albopilosus wienandsi** (Forel), 1910: 82 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Gunnedah [30/150], N.S.W. (*Camponotus* (*Calomyrmex*) *albopilosus wienandsi*)  
**glauerti** Clark, 1930A: 125 — Worker; Type locality: Murchison River [27/114], W.A.  
**impavidus** (Forel), 1893A: 455 — Worker; Type locality: Port Darwin [12/130], N.T. (*Camponotus impavidus*) (Combination: Emery, 1896: 776).  
*mutans* (Forel), see *C. splendidus mutans*  
**purpureus** (Mayr), 1876: 62 — Worker; Type locality: Peak Downs [22/148], Qld. (*Camponotus purpureus*) (Combination: Emery, 1896: 776).  
**purpureus smaragdinus** Emery, 1898: 238 — Worker; Type locality: Adelaide [34/138], S.A. (*C. purpureus smaragdina*)  
**similis** (Mayr), 1876: 61 — Worker; Original localities: Rockhampton [23/150] *et al.*, Qld. (*Camponotus similis*) (Combination: Emery, 1896: 776).  
*smaragdinus* Emery, see *C. purpureus smaragdinus*  
**splendidus** (Mayr), 1876: 61 — Worker; Type locality: Peak Downs [22/148], Qld. (*Camponotus splendidus*) (Combination: Emery, 1896: 776).  
**splendidus mutans** (Forel), 1910: 83 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Tennant Creek [19/134], N.T. (*Camponotus* (*Calomyrmex*) *splendidus mutans*)  
**splendidus viridiventris** Forel, 1915: 106 — Worker; Original localities: Kimberley district [17/127], W.A.; *et al.*, Qld.  
*viridiventris* Forel, see *C. splendidus viridiventris*  
*wienandsi* (Forel), see *C. albopilosus wienandsi*

#### CALYPTOMYRMEX Emery, 1887

**schraderi** Forel, 1901B: 50 — Queen, Male; Type locality: Australia.

#### CAMPONOTUS Mayr, 1861

##### Index list and Australian species:

**adami** Forel, 1910: 70 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Bombala [36/149], N.S.W.  
*adlerzii* (Forel), = *vitreus*  
**aeneopilosus** Mayr, 1862: 665 — Worker; Type locality: Sydney [33/151], N.S.W.  
**aeneopilosus flavidopubescens** Forel, 1902B: 504 — Worker; Type locality: New South Wales.  
*aesopus* Forel, see *C. arcuatus aesopus*

- afflatus** Viehmeyer, 1925B: 140 — Worker; Type locality: Killalpaninna [28/138], S.A. (*C. (Myrmosaga) afflatus*)
- agilis** (Fr. Smith), = *intrepidus*
- albertisi** Emery, to *Calomyrmex*
- albopilosus** Mayr, to *Calomyrmex*
- amperei** Forel, see *C. cinereus amperei*
- arcuatus** Mayr, 1876: 63 — Worker; Type locality: Rockhampton [23/150], Qld.
- arcuatus aesopus** Forel, 1907A: 302 — Worker; Type locality: Mt. Robinson [30/121], W.A.
- armstrongi** McAreavey, 1949: 19 — Major; Type locality: Nyngan [31/147], N.S.W. (*C. (Myrmogonia) armstrongi*)
- asperus** Menozzi, see *C. crenatus asperus*
- augustulus** Viehmeyer, see *C. fictor augustulus*
- aurocinctus** (Fr. Smith), 1858: 39 — Worker; Type locality: Adelaide [34/138], S.A. (*Formica aurocincta*) (Combination: Mayr, 1886: 355).
- aurofasciatus** Wheeler, = *inflatus*
- bardus** Forel, see *C. walkeri bardus*
- bellicosus** Forel, see *C. intrepidus bellicosus*
- bendigensis** Forel, see *C. suffusus bendigensis*
- bigenus** Santschi, 1919: 333 — Worker, Major, Male; Type locality: Townsville [19/146], Qld. (*C. (Myrmocamelus) bigenus*)
- caloratus** Wheeler, see *C. gasseri caloratus*
- camelus** Emery, see New Caledonian list.
- cameratus** Viehmeyer, 1925B: 146 — Worker; Type locality: Trial Bay [30/153], N.S.W. (*C. (Myrmogonia) cameratus*)
- capito** Mayr, 1876: 64 — Worker, Major, Queen; Type locality: Peak Downs [22/148], Qld.
- capito ebeninithorax** Forel, 1915: 100 — Worker; Type locality: Australia. (*C. (Myrmophyma) capito ebeninithorax*)
- carazzii** Emery, to *Notostigma*
- ceriseipes** Clark, 1938: 378 — Worker, Major; Type locality: N. end of Reevesby Island [34/136], S.A. (*C. (Myrmophyma) ceriseipes*)
- chalceoides** Clark, 1938: 376 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Reevesby Island [34/136], S.A. (*C. (Myrmophyma) chalceoides*)
- chalceus** Crawley, 1915B: 236 — Worker, Major, Queen; Type locality: Yallingup [33/115], W.A. (*C. (Myrmosaga) chalceus*)
- chloriticus** Emery, see New Caledonian list.
- cinereus** Mayr, 1876: 62 — Worker; Type locality: Peak Downs [22/148], Qld.
- cinereus amperei** Forel, 1913B: 192 — Worker; Type locality: Sea Lake [35/142], Vic. (*C. (Myrmocamelus) cinereus amperei*)
- cinereus notterae** Forel, 1907A: 303 — Worker; Type locality: Gooseberry Hill [13/116], W.A.
- clarior** Forel, see *C. nigriceps clarior*
- claripes** Mayr, 1876: 64 — Worker; Original localities: Peak Downs [22/148] *et al.*, Qld.
- claripes elegans** Forel, 1902B: 496 — Worker; Type locality: Wallsend [32/151], N.S.W.
- claripes inverallensis** Forel, 1910: 72 — Worker; Type locality: Reedy Creek [29/151], N.S.W.
- claripes marcens** Forel, 1907A: 300 — Worker, Major; Original localities: Mundaring Weir [31/116] *et al.*, W.A.
- claripes minimus** Crawley, 1922B: 31 — Worker, Major, Queen, Male; Type locality: Mundaring [31/116], W.A. (*C. (Myrmophyma) claripes minima*)
- claripes nudimalis** Forel, 1913B: 191 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Bridgetown [33/116], W.A.
- claripes orbiculatopunctatus** Viehmeyer, 1925B: 143 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Liverpool [33/150], N.S.W. (*C. (Myrmophyma) claripes orbiculatopunctatus*)
- claripes piperatus** Wheeler, 1933A: 26 — Worker, Major, Queen, Male; Type locality: Mt. Lofty [34/138], S.A. (*C. (Myrmophyma) claripes piperatus*)
- confusus** Emery, see *C. dorycus confusus*
- consectator** (Fr. Smith), 1858: 38 — Queen; Type locality: Australia. (*Formica consecatus*) (Combination: Mayr, 1886: 355).
- consobrinus** (Erichson), 1842: 258 — Queen; Type locality: Tasmania. (*Formica consobrina*) (Combination: Roger, 1863B: 4).

- dimidiatus* Roger, 1863B: 4 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: New Holland (Synonymy: Clark, 1934C).
- cowlei* Fr, 1896: 387 — Worker, Queen, Male; Original localities: Illamurta [24/132] *et al.*, N.T.
- crenatus* Mayr, 1876: 64 — Major; Type locality: Rockhampton [23/150], Qld.
- croceomaculatus* Emery, see *C. irritans croceomaculatus*, a New Caledonian subspecies.
- cruentatus asperus* Menozzi, 1925: 371 — Worker; Type locality: Melbourne [37/144], Vic. (*C. (Myrmosericus) cruentatus aspera*)  
(The nominotypical subspecies is extralimital.)
- darlingtoni* Wheeler, = *testaceipes*
- denticulatus* W.F. Kirby, 1896: 204 — Worker; Type locality: McDonnell Range [23/133], N.T.
- dimidiatus* Roger, = *consobrinus*
- discors* Forel, 1902B: 497 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Pera Bore [30/145], N.S.W. (*C. maculatus discors*) (Combination: Emery, 1920B: 8).
- discors yarrabahensis* Forel, 1915: 98 — Worker, Major; Original localities: Yarrabah [16/145] *et al.*, Qld. (*C. (Myrmodurba) maculatus yarrabahensis*)
- divus* Forel, see *C. nigroaeneus divus*
- dorycus confusus* Emery, 1887A: 215 — Worker, Queen; Original localities: Katau, New Guinea; Percy Isles *et al.*, Qld.
- dromas* Santschi, 1919: 332 — Worker, Major, Male; Type locality: Townsville [19/146], Qld. (*C. (Myrmocamelus) dromas*)
- ebenithorax* Forel, see *C. capito ebenithorax*
- ectatommoides* Forel, to *Notoncus*
- elegans* Forel, see *C. claripes elegans*
- emeryi* Forel, to *Polyrhachis*
- ephippium* (Fr. Smith), 1858: 39 — Worker; Type locality: Adelaide [34/138], S.A. (*Formica ephippium*) (Combination: Roger, 1863B: 4).
- ephippium narses* Forel, 1915: 103 — Worker; Original localities: Kimberley district [17/127] *et al.*, W.A. (*C. (Myrmocamelus) ephippium narses*)
- eremicus* Wheeler, 1915C: 815 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Everard Range [27/132], S.A. (*C. (Myrmogonia) eremicus*)
- erythropus* Viehmeyer, 1925B: 141 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Liverpool [33/150], N.S.W. (*C. (Myrmosaga) erythropus*)
- esau* Forel, 1915: 103 — Worker; Type locality: Cedar Creek [17/145], Qld. (*C. (Myrmocamelus) esau*)
- evae* Forel, 1910: 74 — Worker; Type locality: Cape York [10/142], Qld.
- evae zeuxis* Forel, 1915: 101 — Worker; Type locality: Broome [17/122], W.A. (*C. (Myrmogonia) evae zeuxis*)
- extensus* Mayr, 1876: 65 — Worker; Type locality: Rockhampton [23/150], Qld.
- famelicus* Emery, see *C. subnitidus famelicus*
- ferruginipes* Crawley, = *hartogi*
- factor* Forel, 1902B: 509 — Worker, Major; Original localities: Newcastle [32/151] *et al.*, N.S.W. (*C. (Colobopsis) factor*)
- factor augustulus* Viehmeyer, 1925B: 145 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Trial Bay [30/153], N.S.W. (*C. (Colobopsis) factor augustulus*)
- fieldeae* Forel, 1902B: 495 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Charters Towers [20/146], Qld.
- fieldellus* Forel, 1910: 79 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Tennant Creek [19/134], N.T.
- flavidopubescens* Forel, see *C. aeneopilosus flavidopubescens*
- froggatti* Forel, 1902B: 504 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Wollongbar [28/153], N.S.W.
- gambeyi* Emery, see New Caledonian list.
- gasseri* (Forel), 1894B: 233 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Perth [31/115], W.A. (*Colobopsis gasseri*) (Combination: Forel, 1902B: 507).
- gasseri caloratus* Wheeler, 1934B: 162 — Worker, Major, Queen, Male; Type locality: Rottneest Island [32/115], W.A. (*C. (Colobopsis) gasseri caloratus*)
- gasseri lysias* Forel, 1913B: 193 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Ulverstone [41/146], Tas. (*C. (Colobopsis) gasseri lysias*)
- gasseri obtusitruncatus* Forel, 1902B: 508 — Worker, Major, Queen, Male; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld. (*C. (Colobopsis) gasseri obtusitruncatus*)
- gibbinotus* Forel, 1902B: 498 — Worker; Type locality: Kalgoorlie [30/121], W.A.

- gouldianus** Forel, 1922: 100 — Worker; Type locality: Sea Lake [35/142], Vic.  
**hartogi** Forel, 1902B: 500 — Worker; Type locality: Yarra district [37/145], Vic.  
 — *ferruginipes* Crawley, 1922C: 125 — Major; Type locality: near Healesville [37/145], Vic. (C. (*Myrmosaga*) *ferruginipes*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1956: 40).  
*hoplites* Emery, see New Caledonian list.  
**horni** W.F. Kirby, 1896: 205 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Palm Creek [24/132], N.T.  
**howensis** Wheeler, 1927B: 152 — Worker; Type locality: Lord Howe Island [31/159]. (C. (*Colobopsis*) *howensis*)  
*humilior* Forel, see *C. maculatus humilior*  
*impavidus* Forel, to *Calomyrmex*  
**inflatus** Lubbock, 1880: 186 — Worker; Type locality: Adelaide [34/138], S.A.  
 = *aurofasciatus* Wheeler, 1915C: 817 — Worker; Original localities: Musgrave Ranges [26/132] *et al.*, S.A. (C. (*Myrmamblys*) *aurofasciatus*) (Synonymy: Emery, 1925: 111).  
**innexus** Forel, 1902B: 499 — Worker, Major, Queen, Male; Type locality: Bong Bong [34/150], N.S.W.  
**insipidus** Forel, 1893A: 454 — Worker; Type locality: East Wallabi Island [28/113], W.A.  
**intrepidus** (W. Kirby), 1818: 477 — Worker; Type locality: Port Jackson [33/151], N.S.W. (*Formica intrepida*) (Combination: Roger, 1863B: 4).  
 = *agilis* (Fr. Smith), 1858: 37 — Worker; Type locality: New Holland (*Formica agilis*) (Synonymy: Mayr, 1876: 62).  
 = *magnus* Mayr, 1862: 673 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Sydney [33/151], N.S.W. (Synonymy: Mayr, 1876: 62).  
**intrepidus bellicosus** Forel, 1902B: 493 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Sydney [33/151], N.S.W.  
*inverallensis* Forel, see *C. claripes inverallensis*  
*irritans* (Fr. Smith), see *C. irritans croceomaculatus*, a New Caledonian subspecies.  
**janeti** Forel, 1895B: 417 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.  
**latrunculus** Wheeler, 1915C: 814 — Major; Type locality: Todmorden [27/134], S.A. (C. (*Myrmoturba*) *latrunculus*)  
**latrunculus victoriensis** Santschi, 1928: 479 — Worker, Major, Male; Original localities: Elsternwick [37/145] *et al.*, Vic. (C. (*Myrmoturba*) *latrunculus victoriensis*)  
**leae** Wheeler, 1915C: 819 — Worker; Type locality: Flat Rock Hole [26/132], S.A. (C. (*Myrmosphincta*) *leae*)  
*leucopsis* Emery, see *C. rufifrons leucopsis*, see New Caledonian list  
**lividicoxis** Viehmeyer, 1925B: 142 — Worker; Type locality: Trial Bay [30/153], N.S.W. (C. (*Myrmophyma*) *lividicoxis*)  
*lividipes* Forel, see *C. nigriceps lividipes*  
*longinodis* Forel, see *C. subnitidus longinodis*  
**lownei** Forel, 1895A: 43 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Sydney [33/151], N.S.W. (*nom.nov.* for *Camponotus nitida* (Lowne), 1865A)  
 = *nitida* (Lowne), 1865A: 227 — Major; Type locality: Sydney [33/151], N.S.W. (*Formica nitida*) (junior homonym of *Formica nitida* Fr. Smith, 1859 (extralimital))  
*lucidior* Forel, see *C. wiederkehri lucidior*  
*lysius* Forel, see *C. gasseri lysias*  
*mackayensis* Forel, see *C. reticulatus mackayensis*  
**maculatus humilior** Forel, 1902B: 497 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Cairns [16/145], Qld.  
 (The nominotypical subspecies is extralimital.)  
*magnus* Mayr, = *intrepidus*  
*marcens* Forel, see *C. claripes marcens*  
*marthae* Forel, see *C. gambeyi marthae* in New Caledonian list.  
**michaelseni** Forel, 1907A: 303 — Worker; Original localities: Mundaring Weir [31/116] *et al.*, W.A.  
**midas** Fr, 1896: 390 — Worker, Major, Queen, Male; Type locality: Illamurta [24/132], N.T.  
*minimus* Crawley, see *C. claripes minimus*  
**molossus** Forel, 1907A: 306 — Worker, Major; Original localities: Buckland Hill [21/116] *et al.*, W.A.  
*mutans* Forel, to *Calomyrmex*  
**myoporus** Clark, 1938: 379 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Reevesby Island [34/136], S.A. (C. (*Taenaemyrmex*) *myoporus*)  
*narses* Forel, see *C. ephippium narses*  
*newzealandicus* Donisthorpe, see New Zealand list.

- nigriceps** (Fr. Smith), 1858: 38 — Worker; Type locality: Australia. (*Formica nigriceps*) (Combination: Roger, 1863B: 4).
- nigriceps clarior** Forel, 1902B: 506 — Worker; Type locality: Bendigo [36/144], Vic.
- nigriceps lividipes** Emery, 1887A: 211 — Worker; Original localities: Adelaide [34/138], S.A. *et al.*, Qld.
- nigriceps obniger** Forel, 1902B: 506 — Worker; Type locality: South Australia.
- nigriceps pallidiceps** Emery, 1887A: 211 — Worker, Queen; Original localities: Mt. Victoria [33/150] *et al.*, N.S.W.
- nigroaeneus** (Fr. Smith), 1858: 40 — Worker; Type locality: Melbourne [37/144], Vic. (*Formica nigroaenea*) (Combination: Mayr, 1862: 663).
- nigroaeneus divus** Forel, 1907B: 34 — Worker; Type locality: Mt. Victoria [33/150], N.S.W.
- nigroaeneus xuthus** Emery, 1925: 111 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Kimberley district [17/127], W.A. (previously infrasubspecific, see Forel, 1915: 97; Taylor, 1986: 36)
- nitida** (Lowne), = *lownei* (junior homonym)
- nitidiceps** Viehmeyer, 1925B: 141 — Worker, Queen; Original localities: Liverpool [33/150] *et al.*, N.S.W. (*C. (Myrmophyma) nitidiceps*)
- notterae** Forel, see *C. cinereus notterae*
- novaeollandiae** Mayr, 1870: 939 — Worker; Type locality: Cape York [10/142], Qld.  
Also in New Caledonia.
- nudimalis** Forel, see *C. claripes nudimalis*
- nuntius** Forel, see *C. scrutius nuntius*
- obniger** Forel, see *C. nigriceps obniger*
- obtusitruncatus** Forel, see *C. gasseri obtusitruncatus*
- oetkeri** Forel, 1910: 75 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Tennant Creek [19/134], N.T.
- oetkeri voltai** Forel, 1913B: 191 — Worker; Type locality: Tasmania. (*C. (Myrmogonia) oetkeri voltai*)
- orbiculatopunctatus** Viehmeyer, see *C. claripes orbiculatopunctatus*
- oxleyi** Forel, 1902B: 501 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Bong Bong [34/150], N.S.W.
- pallidiceps** Emery, see *C. nigriceps pallidiceps*
- pellax** Santschi, 1919: 330 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Townsville [19/146], Qld. (*C. (Myrmocamelus) pellax*)
- piliventris** (Fr. Smith), = *suffusus*
- piperatus** Wheeler, see *C. claripes piperatus*
- podenzanai** Emery, to *Notostigma*
- postcornutus** Clark, 1930A: 121 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Bungulla [31/117], W.A. (*C. (Tanaemyrmex) postcornutus*)
- prostans** Forel, 1910: 72 — Worker, Queen; Original localities: Lion Mill [13/116], *et al.* W.A. (previously infrasubspecific, see Forel, 1907A: 301; Taylor, 1986:36)
- pulchellus** Forel, see New Caledonian list.
- punctiventris** Emery, 1920B: 31 — Worker; Type locality: Kamerunga [16/145], Qld. (*C. (Myrmogonia) punctiventris*)
- purpureus** Mayr, to *Calomyrmex*
- reticulatus** W.F. Kirby, = *spenceri* (junior homonym)
- reticulatus mackayensis** Forel, 1902B: 506 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld. (subspecies of *reticulatus* Roger, 1863, not *reticulatus* W.F. Kirby, 1896)
- rottnesti** Donisthorpe, = *testaceipes*
- rubiginosus** Mayr, 1876: 66 — Worker; Type locality: Peak Downs [22/148], Qld.
- rufifrons** (Fr. Smith), see *C. rufifrons leucopus*, see New Caledonian list
- rufus** Crawley, 1925A: 596 — Worker, Major, Queen; Type locality: Western Australia. (*C. (Dinomyrmex) rufus*)
- sanguineus** McAreevey, 1949: 18 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Broome [17/122], W.A. (*C. (Myrmogonia) sanguinea*)
- sanguinifrons** Viehmeyer, 1925B: 143 — Worker; Type locality: Trial Bay [30/153], N.S.W. (*C. (Colobopsis) sanguinifrons*)
- schlencki** Mayr, = *suffusus*
- scrutius** Forel, 1907A: 304 — Worker, Major, Queen; Original localities: Buckland Hill [21/116] *et al.*, W.A.
- scrutius nuntius** Forel, 1907A: 306 — Worker; Type locality: Dirk Hartog Island [25/113], W.A.

- scutellus* Clark, = *whitei*
- semicarinatus** Forel, 1895B: 418 — Major; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld. (*C. rufifrons semcarinata*) (Combination: Emery, 1925: 146).
- similis* Mayr, to *Calomyrmex*
- simulator** Forel, 1915: 96 — Worker, Major; Original localities: Atherton [17/145] *et al.*, Qld. (*C. (Dinomyrmex) simulator*)
- sommeri* Forel, see New Caledonian list.
- spenceri** Clark, 1930C: 18 (*C. (Tanaemyrmex) spenceri*) (*nom.nov.* for *Camponotus reticulatus* W.F. Kirby, 1896)
- = *reticulatus* W.F. Kirby, 1896: 204 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Paisley Bluff [23/133], N.T. (junior homonym of *Camponotus reticulatus* Roger, 1863 (extralimital))
- spinitarsus** Emery, 1920B: 22 — Major; Type locality: Cooktown [15/145], Qld. (*C. (Dinomyrmex) spinitarsus*)
- splendidus* Mayr to *Calomyrmex*
- sponsorum** Forel, 1910: 76 — Worker, Major, Male; Type locality: Tennant Creek [19/134], N.T.
- subnitidus** Mayr, 1876: 65 — Worker; Type locality: Peak Downs [22/148], Qld.
- subnitidus famelicus** Emery, 1887A: 214 — Worker; Type locality: Adelaide [34/138], S.A.
- subnitidus longinodis** Forel, 1915: 96 — Worker; Type locality: Cape York Peninsula, Qld. (*C. (Dinomyrmex) subnitidus longinodis*)
- suffusus** (Fr. Smith), 1858: 38 — Queen; Type locality: Australia. (*Formica suffusa*) (Combination: Mayr, 1886: 355).
- = *piliventris* (Fr. Smith), 1858: 39 — Worker; Type locality: South Australia. (*Formica piliventris*) (Synonymy: Emery, 1925: 114).
- = *schencki* Mayr, 1862: 674 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: New Holland (Synonymy: Emery, 1925: 114).
- suffusus bendigensis** Forel, 1902B: 493 — Worker; Type locality: Bendigo [36/144], Vic.
- tasmani** Forel, 1902B: 503 — Worker; Type locality: South Australia.
- terebrans* (Lowne), = *testaceipes*
- testaceipes** (Fr. Smith), 1858: 39 — Worker; Type locality: King George Sound [35/117], W.A. (*Formica testaceipes*) (Combination: Mayr, 1862: 662).
- = *terebrans* (Lowne), 1865A: 278 — Worker, Major, Queen; Type locality: Sydney [33/151], N.S.W. (*Formica terebrans*) (Synonymy: Mayr, 1876: 65).
- = *darlingtoni* Wheeler, 1934B: 160 — Worker, Major, Queen; Original localities: Rottneest Island [32/115], *et al.*, W.A. (*C. (Myrmophyma) darlingtoni*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1956: 39).
- = *rotnnesti* Donisthorpe, 1941C: 239 (unnecessarily proposed *nom.nov.* for *C. (Myrmophyma) darlingtoni* Wheeler, 1934) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1956: 39).
- tricoloratus** Clark, 1941B: 90 — Worker, Major; Type locality: near Mildura [34/142], Vic. (*C. (Tanaemyrmex) tricoloratus*)
- tristis** Clark, 1930A: 124 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Eradu [28/115], W.A. (*C. (Myrmophyma) tristis*)
- tumidus** Crawley, 1922B: 35 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Byford [32/116], W.A. (*C. (Myrmogonia) tumidus*)
- versicolor** Clark, 1930A: 122 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Emu Rocks [32/119], W.A. (*C. (Myrmosaulus) versicolor*)
- victoriensis* Santschi, see *C. latrunculus victoriensis*
- villosus** Crawley, 1915A: 135 — Worker; Type locality: Batchelor [13/131], N.T. (*C. (Myrmoturba) villosa*)
- vitreus** (Fr. Smith), 1860: 94 — Worker; Type locality: Bachian, Indonesia. (*Formica vitrea*) (Combination: Dalla Torre, 1893: 257).
- = *adlerzii* (Forel), 1886: 209 — Worker; Type locality: Darnley Island [09/143], Qld. (*Prenolepis adlerzii*) (Synonymy: Emery, 1925: 148).
- voltai* Forel, see *C. oetkeri voltai*
- walkeri** Forel, 1893A: 454 — Major; Type locality: Baudin Island [26/113], W.A.
- walkeri bardus** Forel, 1910: 73 — Major; Type locality: Perth [31/115], W.A.
- whitei** Wheeler, 1915C: 818 — Worker; Type locality: Flat Rock Hole [26/132], S.A. (*C. (Myrmosphincta) whitei*)



- scutellus* Clark, 1930A: 123 — Worker, Major; Original localities: Tammin [31/117] *et al.*, W.A. (*C. (Myrmosaulus) scutellus*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1950: 40).
- wiederkehri* Forel, 1894B: 232 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Charters Towers [20/146], Qld.
- wiederkehri lucidior* Forel, 1910: 81 — Worker, Major, Male; Type locality: Tennant Creek [19/134], N.T.
- wienandsi* Forel, to *Calomyrmex*
- xuthus* Emery, see *C. nigroaeneus xuthus*
- yarrabahensis* Forel, see *C. discors yarrabahensis*
- zeuxis* Forel, see *C. evae zeuxis*

#### New Caledonian species:

- camelus* Emery, 1883: 146 — Worker; Type locality: New Caledonia.
- chloroticus* Emery, 1897A: 574 — Worker; Type locality: Irupara, New Guinea. (*C. maculatus chlorotica*)  
Widespread in the southwest Pacific and probably indigenous to New Caledonia — first report Emery, 1914B: 424 (as *C. (Myrmoturba) maculatus chlorotica*).
- gambeyi* Emery, 1883: 145 — Worker; Type locality: New Caledonia.
- gambeyi marthae* Forel, 1894: 231 — Worker; Type locality: New Caledonia.
- hoplites* Emery, 1914B: 426 — Worker; Original localities: Oubatche *et al.*, New Caledonia. (*C. (Myrmocamelus) hoplites*)
- irritans croceomaculatus* Emery, 1914B: 425 — Queen; Type locality: Oubatche, New Caledonia. (*C. (Myrmoturba) crocemaculatus*) (Combination Emery, 1925: 94).  
(The nominotypical subspecies is extralimital.)
- novaehollandiae* Mayr — also in Australia (details above).  
First report, Emery, 1914B: 425 (as *C. (Myrmoturba) maculatus novaehollandiae*).
- pulchellus* Forel, 1894: 232 — Worker; Type locality: New Caledonia.
- rufifrons leucopus* Emery, 1914B: 427 — Major; Type locality: Ouedjo Island, near Hienghiène, New Caledonia.  
(The nominotypical subspecies is extralimital.)
- sommeri* Forel, 1894: 230 — Worker, Major, Queen, Male; Type locality: New Caledonia. (*Colobopsis sommeri*) (Combination: Emery, 1925: 146).

#### New Zealand species:

- newzealandicus* Donisthorpe, 1940: 47 — Queen; Type locality: New Zealand. (*C. (Colobopsis) newzealandicus*).  
See W.L. Brown, 1958C: 45, for notes on New Zealand records of *Camponotus*.

#### CARDIOCONDYLA Emery, 1869

- atalanta* Forel, see *C. nuda atalanta*
- nereis* Wheeler, see *C. nuda nereis*
- nuda* (Mayr), 1866B: 508 — Worker; Type locality: Ovalau, Viti, Fiji. (*Leptothorax nudus*) (Combination: Forel, 1881: 3).  
Introduced — first report Froggatt, 1906: 18.
- nuda atalanta* Forel, 1915: 75 — Worker; Type locality: Kimberley district [17/127], W.A.
- nuda nereis* Wheeler, 1927B: 140 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Norfolk Island [29/168].
- wroughtonii* (Forel), 1890: 110 — Ergatoid male (as Worker); Type locality: Poona, India. (*Emeryia wroughtonii*)  
Introduced — first report Forel, 1902B: 538 (as *C. wroughtonii hawaiiensis*).

#### CERAPACHYS Fr. Smith, 1857

##### Index list and Australian species:

- aberrans* (Clark), 1934B: 25 — Worker; Type locality: Kuranda [16/145], Qld. (*Phyracaces aberrans*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1975: 22).
- adamus* (Forel), 1910: 19 — Worker; Type locality: Kuranda [16/145], Qld. (*C. (Phyracaces) adamus*)

- angustatus** (Clark), 1924: 76 — Queen; Type locality: National Park [31/116], W.A. (*Phyracaces angustatus*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1975: 22).
- australis** (Forel), 1895 = *longitarsus* (senior homonym of *C. australis* (Forel), 1900)
- australis** (Forel), 1900 = *edentatus* (junior homonym of *C. australis* (Forel), 1895)
- bicolor** (Clark), 1924: 77 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Armadale [32/116], W.A. (*Phyracaces bicolor*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1975: 22).
- binodis** (Forel), 1910: 20 — Worker; Type locality: Kuranda [16/145], Qld. (*C. (Phyracaces) binodis*)
- brevicollis** (Clark), 1923: 78 — Worker; Type locality: Kelmscott [32/116], W.A. (*Phyracaces brevicollis*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1975: 22).
- brevis** (Clark), 1924: 78 — Worker; Type locality: Hovea [31/116], W.A. (*Phyracaces brevis*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1975: 22).
- castaneus** (Clark), = *clarki*
- clarki** (Crawley), 1922A: 433 — Worker; Type locality: Darlington [31/116], W.A. (*Phyracaces clarki*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1975: 22).
- = *castaneus* (Clark), 1924: 79 — Worker, Queen, Male; Type locality: Hovea [31/116], W.A. (*Phyracaces castaneus*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1975: 22).
- clarus** Forel, to *Sphinctomyrmex*
- clarus** (Clark), = *princeps* (junior homonym)
- cohici** Wilson, see New Caledonian list.
- constrictus** (Clark), 1923: 79 — Queen; Type locality: Armadale [32/116], W.A. (*Phyracaces constricta*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1975: 22).
- crassus** (Clark), 1941: 74 — Worker; Type locality: Hattah [34/142], Vic. (*Phyracaces crassus*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1975: 22).
- dromus** (Clark), = *fervidus*
- dumbletoni** Wilson, see New Caledonian list.
- edentatus** (Forel), 1900: 68 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld. (*Syscia australis edentata*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1975: 22).
- = *australis* (Forel), 1900: 68 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld. (*Syscia australis*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1975: 23). (junior homonym of *C. australis* (Forel), 1895)
- elegans** (Wheeler), 1918A: 254 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Sutherland [34/151], N.S.W. (*Phyracaces elegans*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1975: 22).
- emeryi** Forel, 1893A to *Sphinctomyrmex*
- emeryi** (Viehmeyer), 1913: 26 — Worker; Type locality: Killalpaninna [28/138], S.A. (*Phyracaces emeryi*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1975: 22).
- (? preoccupied)
- fervidus** (Wheeler), 1918A: 245 — Worker; Type locality: Cairns [16/145], Qld. (*Phyracaces fervidus*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1975: 22).
- = *leae* (Wheeler), 1918A: 243 — Worker; Type locality: Townsville [19/146], Qld. (*Phyracaces leae*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1975: 22).
- = *scrutator* (Wheeler), 1918A: 247 — Worker; Type locality: Toowong [27/152], Qld. (*Phyracaces scrutator*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1975: 22).
- = *newmani* (Clark), 1923: 82 — Worker; Type locality: Mundaring [31/116], W.A. (*Phyracaces newmani*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1975: 22).
- = *fici* (Viehmeyer), 1924A: 222 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Trial Bay [30/153], N.S.W. (*Phyracaces fici*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1975: 22).
- = *flavescens* (Clark), 1930C: 5 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Eradu [28/115], W.A. (*Phyracaces flavescens*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1975: 22).
- = *dromus* (Clark), 1941: 75 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Patho [36/144], Vic. (*Phyracaces dromus*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1975: 22).
- fici** (Viehmeyer), = *fervidus*
- ficoides** (Wheeler), 1918A: 252 — Worker; Type locality: Bulli Pass [34/150], N.S.W. (*Phyracaces ficoides*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1975: 22).
- flammeus** (Clark), 1930C: 4 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Lesmurdie Falls [31/116], W.A. (*Phyracaces flammeus*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1975: 22).
- flavescens** (Clark), = *fervidus*
- gilesi** (Clark), 1923: 81 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Mundaring [31/116], W.A. (*Phyracaces gilesi*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1975: 22).

- grandis** (Clark), 1934B: 22 — Worker; Type locality: South Australia (*Phyracaces grandis*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1975: 22).
- greavesi** (Clark), 1934B: 25 — Worker; Type locality: Bungulla [31/117], W.A. (*Phyracaces greavesi*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1975: 22).
- gwynethae** (Clark), 1941: 77 — Worker, Male; Type locality: Red Cliffs [34/142], Vic. (*Neophyracaces gwynethae*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1975: 22).
- heros** (Wheeler), 1918A: 240 — Worker; Type locality: Queensland. (*Phyracaces heros*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1975: 22).
- inconspicuus** (Clark), = *incontentus* (junior homonym)
- incontentus** W.L. Brown, 1975: 23 (*nom.nov.* for *C.inconspicuus* (Clark), 1924)  
= *inconspicuus* (Clark), 1924: 82 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: National Park [31/116], W.A. (*Phyracaces inconspicuus*) (junior homonym of *C. inconspicuus* Emery, 1902 (extralimital))
- jovis** (Forel), 1915: 20 — Worker; Type locality: Alice River [19/146], Qld. (*C. (Phyracaces) jovis*)
- larvatus** (Wheeler), 1918A: 257 — Worker; Type locality: Katoomba [33/150], N.S.W. (*Phyracaces larvatus*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1975: 23).
- latus** W.L. Brown, 1975: 23 (*nom.nov.* for *Phyracaces reticulatus* Clark, 1926)  
= *reticulatus* (Clark), 1926: 45 — Worker; Type locality: National Park [31/116], W.A. (*Phyracaces reticulatus*) (junior homonym of *Cerapachys reticulatus* Emery, 1923 (extralimital))
- leae** (Wheeler), = *fervidus*
- longitarsus** (Mayr), 1878: 667 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Calcutta, India. (*Lioponera longitarsus*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1975: 23).  
Widespread in the Indo-Australian area and probably indigenous to Australia — first report Forel, 1895B: 422 (as *Lioponera longitarsus australis*).  
= *australis* (Forel), 1895B: 422 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld. (*Lioponera longitarsus australis*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1975: 23). (senior homonym of *C. australis* (Forel), 1900)  
= *pygmaeus* (Clark), 1934B: 26 — Worker; Type locality: Kuranda [16/145], Qld. (*Phyracaces pygmaeus*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1975: 23).
- macrops** (Clark), 1941: 79 — Worker; Type locality: Patho [36/144], Vic. (*Neophyracaces macrops*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1975: 23).
- mjobergi** Forel, 1915: 18 — Worker; Type locality: Derby [17/123], W.A. (*C. (Phyracaces) mjobergi*)
- mullewanus** (Wheeler), 1918A: 251 — Male; Type locality: Mullewa [28/115], W.A. (*Phyracaces mullewanus*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1975: 23).
- newmani** (Clark), = *fervidus*
- nigriventris** (Clark), 1924: 84 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: National Park [31/116], W.A. (*Phyracaces nigriventris*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1975: 23).
- picipes** (Clark), 1924: 86 — Worker; Type locality: Tammin [31/117], W.A. (*Phyracaces picipes*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1975: 23).
- pictus** (Clark), 1934B: 23 — Worker; Type locality: Western district, Vic. (*Phyracaces pictus*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1975: 23).
- piliventris** (Clark), 1941: 80 — Worker; Type locality: Brisbane [27/153], Qld. (*Neophyracaces piliventris*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1975: 23).
- potteri** (Clark), 1941: 76 — Worker, Male; Type locality: Patho [36/144], Vic. (*Neophyracaces potteri*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1975: 23).
- princeps** (Clark), 1934B: 24 — Worker; Type locality: Minnie Downs, S.A. (*Phyracaces princeps*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1975: 23).  
= *clarus* (Clark), 1930C: 3 — Worker, Queen, Male; Original localities: Cannington [32/115] *et al.*, W.A. (*Phyracaces clarus*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1975: 23). (junior homonym of *C. emeryi clarus* Forel, 1893A = *Sphinctomyrmex clarus* (Forel))
- punctatissimus** (Clark), 1923: 84 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Mundaring [31/116], W.A. (*Phyracaces punctatissima*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1975: 23).
- pygmaeus** (Clark), = *longitarsus*
- reticulatus** (Clark), = *latus* (junior homonym)
- rotula** Forel, = *singularis*
- ruficornis** (Clark), 1923: 86 — Worker; Type locality: Mundaring [31/116], W.A. (*Phyracaces ruficornis*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1975: 23).
- rugulinodis** (Wheeler), 1918A: 249 — Male; Type locality: Murat Bay [32/133], S.A. (*Phyracaces rugulinodis*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1975: 23).

- scrutator* (Wheeler), = *fervidus*  
**senescens** (Wheeler), 1918A: 259 — Worker; Type locality: Salisbury Court [30/151], N.S.W. (*Phyracaces senescens*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1975: 23).  
**simmonsae** (Clark), 1923: 87 — Worker, Queen; Original localities: Mundaring [31/116] *et al.*, W.A. (*Phyracaces simmonsae*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1975: 23).  
**singularis** Forel, 1900: 69 — Worker; Type locality: South Australia.  
 = *rotula* Forel, 1910: 21 — Worker; Type locality: Reedy Creek [29/151], N.S.W. (*C. (Phyracaces) singularis rotula*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1975: 23).  
**sjostedti** Forel, 1915: 19 — Worker; Type locality: N.W. Australia (*C. (Phyracaces) sjostedti*)  
**turneri** Forel, 1902B: 405 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld. (*C. (Phyracaces) turneri*)  
**varians** (Clark), 1924: 87 — Worker; Type locality: Lion Mill [31/116], W.A. (*Phyracaces varians*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1975: 23).

#### New Caledonian species:

- cohici** (Wilson), 1957B: 1 — Worker, Male; Type locality: Ciu near Mt. Canala, New Caledonia (*Phyracaces cohici*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1975: 22).  
**dumbletoni** (Wilson), 1957B: 5 — Worker, Ergatogyne; Type locality: Yahoé, New Caledonia (*Phyracaces dumbletoni*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1975: 22).

#### CHALCOPONERA Emery, 1897

A junior synonym of *Rhytidoponera* Mayr.

#### CHELANER Emery, 1914

##### Index list and Australian species:

- antarctica* (Fr. Smith), = *antarcticus*, see New Zealand list.  
*antarcticus* (White), see New Zealand list.  
*aper* (Emery), see New Caledonian list.  
**armstrongi** (McAraevey), 1949: 10 — Worker; Type locality: Nyngan [31/147], N.S.W. (*Monomorium (Holcomyrmex) armstrongi*) (Combination: Ettershank, 1966: 96).  
**bicornis** (Forel), 1907A: 276 — Queen; Type locality: Gooseberry Hill [31/116], W.A. (*Monomorium bicorne*) (Combination: Ettershank, 1966: 96).  
*bogischi* (Wheeler), see *C. subapterus bogischi*  
**centralis** (Forel), 1910: 28 — Worker; Type locality: Tennant Creek [19/134], N.T. (*Monomorium centrale*) (Combination: Ettershank, 1966: 96).  
*cinctus* (Wheeler), see *C. rubriceps cinctus*  
*croceiventris* (Emery), see New Caledonian list.  
*doddi* (Wheeler), see *C. rothsteini doddi*  
*dubius* (Emery), see New Caledonian list.  
*extremigrus* (Forel), see *C. rubriceps extremigrus*  
**falcatus** (McAraevey), 1949: 15 — Worker; Type locality: Nyngan [31/147], N.S.W. (*Schizopelta falcata*) (Combination: Ettershank, 1966: 96).  
**flavigaster** (Clark), 1938: 366 — Worker; Type locality: Reevesby Island [34/136], S.A. (*Xiphomyrmex flavigaster*) (Combination: Bolton, 1976: 294).  
**flavipes** (Clark), 1938: 369 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Reevesby Island [34/136], S.A. (*Monomorium (Notomyrmex) flavipes*) (Combination: Ettershank, 1966: 96).  
*forcipatus* (Emery), see New Caledonian list.  
**foreli** (Viehmeyer), 1913: 32 — Worker; Type locality: Killalpaninna [28/138], S.A. (*Monomorium (Holcomyrmex) foreli*) (Combination: Ettershank, 1966: 97).  
*fulvum* (Mayr), = *antarcticus*, see New Zealand list.  
**gilberti** (Forel), 1902B: 440 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld. (*Monomorium gilberti*) (Combination: Ettershank, 1966: 97).  
**gilberti mediorubrus** (Forel), 1915: 72 — Worker; Type locality: Malanda [17/145], Qld. (*Monomorium gilberti mediorubra*) (Combination: Ettershank, 1966: 97).

- hemiphaeum* (Clark), = *leae*
- howensis** (Wheeler), 1927B: 138 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Lord Howe Island [31/159].  
(*Monomorium (Notomyrmex) howense*) (Combination: Ettershank, 1966: 97).
- humilior* (Forel), see *C. rothsteini humilior*
- insolescens** (Wheeler), 1934B: 145 — Worker, Male; Type locality: Derby [17/123], W.A. (*Monomorium (Notomyrmex) insolescens*) (Combination: Ettershank, 1966: 97).
- insularis** (Clark), 1938: 368 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Reevesby Island [34/136], S.A.  
(*Monomorium (Notomyrmex) insularis*) (Combination: Ettershank, 1966: 97).
- integrum* (Forel), = *antarcticus*, see New Zealand list.
- kiliani** (Forel), 1902B: 441 — Worker; Type locality: Bong Bong [34/150], N.S.W. (*Monomorium kiliani*)  
(Combination: Ettershank, 1966: 97).
- kiliani obscurellus** (Viehmeyer), 1925A: 27 — Worker; Type locality: Liverpool [33/150], N.S.W.  
(*Monomorium kiliani obscurella*) (Combination: Ettershank, 1966: 97).
- kiliani tambourinensis** (Forel), 1915: 71 — Worker; Type locality: Tamborine Mountain [27/153], Qld.  
(*Monomorium kiliani tambourinensis*) (Combination: Ettershank, 1966: 97).
- leae** (Forel), 1913B: 185 — Worker, Queen; Original localities: Beech Forest [38/143] *et al.*, Vic.  
(*Monomorium leae*) (Combination: Ettershank, 1966: 97).  
= *hemiphaeum* (Clark), 1934C: 61 — Worker, Queen; Original localities: Beech Forest [38/143] *et al.*, Vic. (*Monomorium (Notomyrmex) hemiphaeum*) (Synonymy: Ettershank, 1966: 97).
- leda* (Forel), see *C. rothsteini leda*
- longiceps** (Wheeler), 1934B: 146 — Worker; Original localities: Rottneest Island [32/115] *et al.*, W.A.  
(*Monomorium (Notomyrmex) longiceps*) (Combination: Ettershank, 1966: 97).
- longipes* (Emery), see New Caledonian list.
- macareaveyi** Ettershank, 1966: 97 (*nom. nov.* for *Monomorium (Holcomyrmex) niger* McAreavey, 1949)  
= *niger* (McAreavey), 1949: 12 — Worker; Type locality: Nyngan [31/147], N.S.W. (*Monomorium (Holcomyrmex) niger*) (junior homonym of *Holcomyrmex criniceps nigrium* Forel, 1902B (extralimital))
- mediorubrus* (Forel), see *C. gilberti mediorubrus*
- melleus* (Emery), see New Caledonian list.
- niger** (McAreavey), = *macareaveyi* (junior homonym)
- nigriventris* (Forel), see *C. sordidus nigriventris*
- nitidum* (Fr. Smith), = *antarcticus*, see New Zealand list.
- obscurellus* (Viehmeyer), see *C. kiliani obscurellus*
- occidaneus** (Crawley), 1922A: 447 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Swan River [21/117], W.A.  
(*Monomorium occidaneus*) (Combination: Ettershank, 1966: 97).
- rothsteini** (Forel), 1902B: 444 — Worker; Type locality: Charters Towers [20/146], Qld. (*Monomorium rothsteini*) (Combination: Ettershank, 1966: 97).
- rothsteini humilior** (Forel), 1910: 27 — Worker; Type locality: Tennant Creek [19/134], N.T.  
(*Monomorium rothsteini humilior*) (Combination: Ettershank, 1966: 97).
- rothsteini leda** (Forel), 1915: 71 — Worker; Original localities: Kimberley district [17/127] *et al.*, W.A., Qld. (*Monomorium rothsteini leda*) (Combination: Ettershank, 1966: 97).
- rothsteini tostum** (Wheeler), 1915C: 806 — Worker; Type locality: Everard Range [27/132], S.A.  
(*Monomorium rothsteini tostum*) (Combination: Ettershank, 1966: 97).
- rothsteini doddi** (Santschi), 1919: 328 — Worker; Type locality: Townsville [19/146], Qld. (*Monomorium (Paraholcomyrmex) rothsteini doddi*) (Combination: Ettershank, 1966: 97).
- rothsteini squamigena** (Viehmeyer), 1925A: 28 — Worker; Type locality: Trial Bay [30/153], N.S.W.  
(*Monomorium rothsteini squamigena*) (Combination: Ettershank, 1966: 97).
- rubriceps** (Mayr), 1876: 101 — Worker, Male; Original localities: Cape York [10/142] *et al.*, Qld., N.S.W. (*Monomorium rubriceps*) (Combination: Ettershank, 1966: 97).
- rubriceps cinctus** (Wheeler), 1917: 113 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Victoria. (*Monomorium rubriceps cinctum*) (Combination: Ettershank, 1966: 97).
- rubriceps extreminigrus** (Forel), 1915: 73 — Worker; Type locality: Cedar Creek [17/145], Qld.  
(*Monomorium rubriceps extreminigrum*) (Combination: Ettershank, 1966: 97).
- rubriceps rubrus** (Forel), 1915: 72 — Worker, Queen, Male; Type locality: New South Wales.  
(*Monomorium rubriceps rubra*) (Combination: Ettershank, 1966: 97).
- rubrus* (Forel), see *C. rubriceps rubrus*

- sanguinolentus** (Wheeler), 1927B: 135 — Worker, Male; Type locality: Norfolk Island [29/168]. (*Monomorium (Notomyrmex) sanguinolentum*) (Combination: Ettershank, 1966: 97).
- sculpturatus** (Clark), 1934C: 59 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Beech Forest [38/143], Vic. (*Monomorium (Notomyrmex) sculpturatum*) (Combination: Ettershank, 1966: 97).
- smithii** (Forel), = *antarcticus*, see New Zealand list.
- sordidus** (Forel), 1902B: 443 — Worker; Type locality: Queanbeyan [35/149], N.S.W. (*Monomorium sordidum*) (Combination: Ettershank, 1966: 97).
- sordidus nigriventris** (Forel), 1910: 29 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Howlong [35/146], N.S.W. (*Monomorium sordidum nigriventris*) (Combination: Ettershank, 1966: 97).
- squamigena** (Viehmeyer), see *C. rothsteini squamigena*
- subapterus** (Wheeler), 1917: 112 — Worker, Queen, Male; Original localities: Harding River [21/117] *et al.*, W.A. (*Monomorium subapterum*) (Combination: Ettershank, 1966: 97).
- subapterus bogischi** (Wheeler), 1917: 112 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Port Wakefield [34/138], S.A. (*Monomorium subapterum bogischi*) (Combination: Ettershank, 1966: 97).
- succineum** (Stitz), = *antarcticus*, see New Zealand list.
- suteri** (Forel), = *antarcticus*, see New Zealand list.
- tambourinensis** (Forel), see *C. kiliani tambourinensis*
- tostum** (Wheeler), see *C. rothsteini tostum*
- tricolor** (Emery), see New Caledonian list.
- turneri** (Forel), 1910: 26 — Worker; Type locality: Kuranda [16/145], Qld. (*Vollenhovia turneri*) (Combination: Ettershank, 1966: 97).
- whitei** (Wheeler), 1915C: 807 — Worker; Type locality: Flat Rock Hole [26/132], S.A. (*Monomorium (Holcomyrmex) whitei*) (Combination: Ettershank, 1966: 97).

#### New Caledonian species:

- aper** (Emery), 1914B: 409 — Worker, Male; Type locality: Ouedjo Island, near Hienghiène, New Caledonia. (*Monomorium aper*) (Combination: Ettershank, 1966: 96).
- croceiventris** (Emery), 1914B: 407 — Worker; Type locality: Yaté, New Caledonia. (*Monomorium croceiventris*) (Combination: Ettershank, 1966: 97).
- dubius** (Emery), 1914B: 410 — Worker; Type locality: Mt. Panié, New Caledonia. (*Monomorium aper dubia*) (Combination: Ettershank, 1966: 96).
- forcipatus** (Emery), 1914B: 410 — Worker, Queen, Male; Type locality: Vallée de la Ngoï, New Caledonia. (*Monomorium (Chelaner) forcipatum*)
- longipes** (Emery), 1914B: 411 — Worker; Type locality: Mt. Humboldt. (*Monomorium (Chelaner) longipes*)
- melleus** (Emery), 1914B: 408 — Worker; Type locality: Mt. Panié, New Caledonia. (*Monomorium melleum*) (Combination: Ettershank, 1966: 97).
- tricolor** (Emery), 1914B: 407 — Worker; Type locality: Coné, New Caledonia. (*Monomorium tricolor*) (Combination: Ettershank, 1966: 97).

#### New Zealand species:

- antarcticus** (White), 1848: Pl.7, fig.13 — Queen; Type locality: New Zealand. (*Formica antarctica*) (Combination: Ettershank, 1966: 96).
- = *antarctica* (Fr. Smith), 1858: 167 — Queen; Type locality: New Zealand. (*Atta antarctica*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1958C: 29).
- = *fulvum* (Mayr), 1862: 754 — Worker; Type locality: Auckland, New Zealand. (*Monomorium fulvum*) (Synonymy: Forel, 1892: 339).
- = *integrum* (Forel), 1894: 228 — Worker, Queen, Male; Type locality: Ashburton, New Zealand. (*Monomorium integrum*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1958C: 29).
- = *nitidum* (Fr. Smith), 1876A: 480 — Worker, Queen, Male; Type locality: Peel Forest, New Zealand. (*Tetramorium nitidum*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1958C: 29).
- = *succineum* (Stitz), 1911: 367 — Queen; Type locality: Auckland, New Zealand. (*Monomorium succineum*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1958C: 29).
- = *suteri* (Forel), 1892: 340 — Worker, Queen, Male; Type locality: Ashburton, New Zealand. (*Monomorium suteri*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1958C: 29).

**smithii** (Forel), 1892: 342 — Worker, Queen, Male; Type locality: Ashburton, New Zealand.  
(*Monomorium smithii*) (Combination: Ettershank, 1966: 97).

**CODIOMYRMEX** Wheeler, 1916

A junior synonym of *Glomyromyrmex* Wheeler.

**COLOBOPSIS** Mayr, 1861

A junior synonym of *Camponotus* Mayr.

**COLOBOSTRUMA** Wheeler, 1927

**alinodis** (Forel), 1913B: 179 — Worker; Type locality: Railton [41/146], Tas. (*Epopostruma alinodis*)  
(Combination: W.L. Brown and Wilson, 1959: 281).

**australis** W.L. Brown, 1959: 4 — Worker; Type locality: Kallista [37/145], Vic.

**cerornata** W.L. Brown, 1959: 1 — Worker; Type locality: Dempster Head [33/121], W.A.

**elliotti** (Clark), 1928B: 42 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Mt. Arapiles [36/141], Vic. (*Epitritus elliotti*)  
(Combination: W.L. Brown and Wilson, 1959: 281).

**froggatti** (Forel), 1913B: 177 — Worker; Type locality: New Norfolk [42/147], Tas. (*Epopostruma froggatti*)  
(Combination: W.L. Brown and Wilson, 1959: 281).

**leae** (Wheeler), 1927D: 32 — Queen; Type locality: Cairns district [16/145], Qld. (*Epopostruma Colobostruma leae*)

**nancyae** W.L. Brown, 1965B: 1 — Worker; Type locality: 8 km. N.E. of (old) Thomas River Station  
[33/123], about 100 km. E. of Esperance, W.A.

**papulata** W.L. Brown, 1965A: 1 — Worker; Type locality: Dempster Head [33/121], W.A.

**CREMASTOGASTER** Mayr, 1861

A junior synonym of *Crematogaster* Lund (invalid emendation).

**CREMATOGASTER** Lund, 1831

**australis** Mayr, 1876: 108 — Worker, Queen, Male; Type locality: Peak Downs [22/148], Qld. (as  
*Cremastogaster*)

**australis chillagoensis** Forel, 1915: 57 — Worker; Type locality: Chillagoe [17/144], Qld. (as  
*Cremastogaster*)

**australis sycites** Forel, 1916: 406 — Worker; Type locality: Townsville [19/146], Qld. (as *Cremastogaster*)  
*broomensis* Forel, see *C. laeviceps broomensis*

*chasei* Forel, see *C. laeviceps chasei*

*chillagoensis* Forel, see *C. australis chillagoensis*

*clarior* Forel, see *C. laeviceps clarior*

**cornigera** Forel, 1902B: 407 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld. (as *Cremastogaster*)  
*curticeps* Wheeler, see *C. longiceps curticeps*

*dentinasis* Santschi, see *C. rufotestacea dentinasis*

**dispar** Forel, 1902B: 412 — Worker, Queen, Male; Type locality: Bendigo [36/144], Vic. (*Cremastogaster*  
*sordidula dispar*) (Combination: Emery, 1922A: 132).

**eurydice** Forel, 1915: 56 — Queen; Type locality: Noonkanbah [18/124], W.A. (*Cremastogaster*  
*Atopogyne eurydice*)

*exigua* Wheeler, see *C. xerophila exigua*

**frivola** Forel, 1902B: 412 — Worker; Type locality: Kalgoorlie [30/121], W.A. (*Cremastogaster frivola*)

**frivola sculpticeps** Forel, 1907A: 279 — Worker; Type locality: Kalgoorlie [30/121], W.A. (as  
*Cremastogaster*)

*froggatti* Forel, see *C. queenslandica froggatti*

**fusca** Mayr, 1876: 107 — Worker; Type locality: Rockhampton [23/150], Qld. (as *Cremastogaster*)

*gilberti* Forel, see *C. queenslandica gilberti*

- kutteri** Viehmeyer, 1924B: 314 — Worker; Original localities: Liverpool [33/150] *et al.*, N.S.W. (as *Cremastogaster*)
- laeviceps** Fr. Smith, 1858: 138 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Melbourne [37/144], Vic.
- laeviceps broomensis** Forel, 1915: 56 — Worker; Type locality: Broome [17/122], W.A. (as *Cremastogaster*)
- laeviceps chasei** Forel, 1902B: 413 — Worker; Type locality: Perth [31/115], W.A. (as *Cremastogaster*)
- laeviceps clarior** Forel, 1902B: 414 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld. (as *Cremastogaster*)
- longiceps** Forel, 1910: 32 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Tennant Creek [19/134], N.T. (as *Cremastogaster*)
- longiceps curticeps** Wheeler, 1915C: 809 — Worker; Type locality: Ellery Creek [24/132], N.T.
- mixta* Forel, see *C. scita mixta*
- mjobergi** Forel, 1915: 54 — Worker; Type locality: Kimberley district [17/127], W.A. (as *Cremastogaster*)
- pallida** Lowne, 1865B: 335 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Sydney [33/151], N.S.W. (*Cremastogaster pallidus*)
- pallidipes* Dalla Torre, = *pallipes*
- pallipes** Mayr, 1862: 768 — Worker; Type locality: Sydney [33/151], N.S.W. (as *Cremastogaster*)
- = *piceus* Lowne, 1865B: 335 — Worker; Type locality: Sydney [33/151], N.S.W. (Synonymy: Mayr, 1876: 106).
- = *pallidipes* Dalla Torre, 1893: 84 (invalid emendation of *Cremastogaster pallipes* Mayr, 1862) (as *Cremastogaster*) (Synonymy: Emery, 1922A: 133).
- perthensis** Crawley, 1922B: 21 — Worker, Male; Type locality: Perth [31/115], W.A.
- piceus* Lowne, = *pallipes*
- pythia** Forel, 1915: 53 — Worker; Type locality: Yarrabah [16/145], Qld. (as *Cremastogaster*)
- queenslandica** Forel, 1902B: 410 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld. (*Cremastogaster sordidula queenslandica*) (Combination: Emery, 1922A: 133).
- queenslandica froggatti** Forel, 1902B: 410 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Sydney [33/151], N.S.W. (*Cremastogaster sordidula froggatti*) (Combination: Emery, 1922A: 133).
- queenslandica rogans** Forel, 1902B: 411 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Sydney [33/151], N.S.W. (*Cremastogaster sordidula rogans*) (Combination: Emery, 1922A: 133).
- queenslandica scabrula** Emery, 1914A: 184 — Worker; Type locality: Mt. Lofty [34/138], S.A. (*Cremastogaster froggatti scabrula*) (Combination: Emery, 1922A: 133).
- rogans* Forel, see *C. queenslandica rogans*
- rufotestacea** Mayr, 1876: 109 — Worker; Type locality: Sydney [33/151], N.S.W. (as *Cremastogaster*)
- rufotestacea dentinasis** Santschi, 1929: 89 — Worker, Queen, Male; Type locality: Mittagong [34/150], N.S.W. (*Cremastogaster (Orthocrema) rufotestacea dentinasis*)
- scabrula* Emery, see *C. queenslandica scabrula*
- scita** Forel, 1902B: 409 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld. (as *Cremastogaster*)
- scita mixta** Forel, 1902B: 402 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld. (as *Cremastogaster*)
- sculpticeps* Forel, see *C. frivola sculpticeps*
- sycites* Forel, see *C. australis sycites*
- whitei** Wheeler, 1915C: 808 — Worker; Type locality: Everard Range [27/132], S.A.
- xerophila** Wheeler, 1915C: 810 — Worker; Type locality: Moorilyanna [26/133], S.A.
- xerophila exigua** Wheeler, 1915C: 811 — Worker; Type locality: Moorilyanna [26/133], S.A.

#### CRYPTOCERUS Latreille, 1804

An extralimital genus, see *Meranoplus*.

#### CRYPTOPONE Emery, 1892

##### Index list and Australian species:

- mjobergi* (Forel), = *rotundiceps*
- rotundiceps** (Emery), also in New Caledonia (details below). A species probably indigenous both to Australia and to New Caledonia.
- = *mjobergi* (Forel), 1915: 22 — Worker, Queen; Original localities: Blackall Range [26/152], *et al.*, Qld. (*Ponera mjobergi*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1963: 6).



**New Caledonian species:**

**rotundiceps** (Emery), 1914B: 397 — Queen; Type locality: Mt. Canala, New Caledonia. (*Euponera* (*Trachymesopus*) *rotundiceps*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1963: 6).  
Also in Australia.  
Probably indigenous both to Australia and to New Caledonia.

**DACRYON** Forel, 1895

A junior synonym of *Podomyrma* Fr. Smith.

**DIACAMMA** Mayr, 1862

**australe** Fabricius, 1775: 393 — Worker; Type locality: New Holland (*Formica australis*) (Combination: Mayr, 1862: 718).  
= *colosseensis* Forel, 1915: 26 — Worker; Original localities: Colosseum [24/151], *et al.*, Qld. (*D. australe colosseensis*) (Synonymy: Taylor and D.R. Brown, 1985: 29).  
= *levis* Crawley, 1915A: 134 — Worker; Type locality: Near Adelaide Plains [13/131], N.T. (*D. australe levis*) (Synonymy: Taylor and D.R. Brown, 1985: 29).  
*colosseensis* Forel, = *australe*  
*levis* Crawley, = *australe*

**DISCOTHYREA** Roger, 1863**Index list and Australian species:**

*antarctica* Emery, see New Zealand list.  
**bidens** Clark, 1928A: 38 — Worker; Type locality: Warburton [37/145], Vic.  
**crassicornis** Clark, 1926: 46 — Worker; Type locality: Manjimup [34/116], W.A.  
**leae** Clark, 1934B: 29 — Worker; Type locality: Mt. Lofty [34/138], S.A.  
*remingtoni* W.L. Brown, see New Caledonian list.  
**turtoni** Clark, 1934C: 53 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Beech Forest [38/143], Vic.  
**velutina** (Wheeler), 1916A: 34 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Kuranda [16/145], Qld. (*Prodiscothyrea velutina*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1958B: 253).

**New Caledonian species:**

**remingtoni** W.L. Brown — 1948B: 38 — Worker; Type locality: 7 mi. S.E. of La Foa, New Caledonia.

**New Zealand species:**

**antarctica** Emery, 1895B: 266 — Worker; Type locality: Hunua Ranges, New Zealand.

**DOLICHODERUS** Lund, 1863**Index list and Australian species:**

**angusticornis** Clark, 1930B: 260 — Worker; Type locality: Burracoppin [31/118], W.A. (*D. (Hypoclinea) angusticornis*)  
**armstrongi** McAraeve, 1949: 17 — Worker; Type locality: Nyngan [31/147], N.S.W. (*D. (Hypoclinea) armstrongi*)  
**australis** André, 1896: 257 — Worker; Type locality: Victorian Alps [37/146], Vic.  
**clarki** Wheeler, 1935A: 69 (*nom. nov.* for *D. (Hypoclinea) tristis* Clark, 1930B)  
= *tristis* Clark, 1930B: 254 — Worker; Original localities: Bondi [33/151] *et al.*, N.S.W. (*D. (Hypoclinea) tristis*) (junior homonym of *D. (Monacis) tristis* Mann, 1916 (extralimital))  
**cluser** Forel, 1907A: 285 — Worker; Type locality: Fremantle [32/115], W.A.  
**dentatus** Forel, 1902B: 462 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld. (*D. doriae dentatus*)  
**doriae** Emery, 1887A: 253 — Worker; Original localities: Blue Mts. [33/150] *et al.*, N.S.W.

- extensispinus** Forel, 1915: 76 — Worker; Type locality: Blackall Range [26/152], Qld. (*D. doriae extensispina*) (Combination: Clark, 1930B: 256 (as *D. (Hypocheilina) extensispinosa*))
- formosus** Clark, 1930B: 265 — Worker, Queen; Original localities: Armadale [32/116], *et al.*, W.A. (*D. (Hypocheilina) formosus*)
- foveolatus* (Lowne), = *scabridus*
- glauerti** Wheeler, 1934B: 147 — Worker, Male; Type locality: Rottneest Island [32/115], W.A. (*D. (Hypocheilina) glauerti*)
- goudiei** Clark, 1930B: 264 — Worker; Type locality: Maldon [37/144], Vic. (*D. (Hypocheilina) goudiei*)
- nigrus** Crawley, see *D. ypsilon nigrus*
- nigricornis** Clark, 1930B: 265 — Worker; Type locality: Tammin [31/117], W.A. (*D. (Hypocheilina) nigricornis*)
- occidentalis** Clark, 1930B: 268 — Worker; Type locality: Albany [35/117], W.A. (*D. (Hypocheilina) occidentalis*)
- parvus** Clark, 1930B: 263 — Worker; Type locality: Sea Lake [35/142], Vic. (*D. (Hypocheilina) parvus*)
- reflexus** Clark, 1930B: 261 — Worker; Original localities: Murray Bridge [35/139] *et al.*, S.A. (*D. (Hypocheilina) reflexus*)
- ruficornis* Santschi, see *D. scabridus ruficornis*
- rufotibialis* Clark, see *D. ypsilon rufotibialis*
- scabridus** Roger, 1862A: 244 — Worker; Type locality: Australia.  
= *foveolatus* (Lowne), 1865B: 334 — Worker; Type locality: Sydney [33/151], N.S.W. (*Polyrhachis foveolatus*) (Synonymy: Mayr, 1876: 80).
- scabridus ruficornis** Santschi, 1916A: 175 — Worker; Type locality: Australia. (*D. (Hypocheilina) scabridus ruficornis*)
- scrobiculatus** (Mayr), 1876: 80 — Worker; Type locality: Peak Downs [22/148], Qld. (*Hypocheilina scrobiculata*) (Combination: Dalla Torre, 1893: 161).
- tricolor* Emery, see New Caledonian list.
- tristis* Clark, = *clarki* (junior homonym)
- turneri** Forel, 1902B: 462 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.
- ypsilon** Forel, 1902B: 461 — Worker; Type locality: Perth [31/115], W.A. (*D. scabridus ypsilon*) (Combination: Forel, 1907A: 284).
- ypsilon nigrus** Crawley, 1922B: 25 — Worker. Type locality: Kelmscott [32/116], W.A. (*D. (Hypocheilina) ypsilon nigra*)
- ypsilon rufotibialis** Clark, 1930B: 259 — Worker; Type locality: Albany [35/117], W.A. (*D. (Hypocheilina) ypsilon rufotibialis*)

#### New Caledonian species:

- tricolor** Emery, 1914B: 417 — Worker, Queen, Male; Type locality: Mt. Yaté, New Caledonia.

#### *DORYLOZELUS* Forel, 1915

A junior synonym of *Leptogenys* Roger.

#### *ECHINOPLA* Fr. Smith, 1857

- australis** Forel, 1901B: 75 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.
- picticeps* Forel, see *E. turneri picticeps*
- turneri** Forel, 1901B: 76 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.
- turneri pictipes** Forel, 1901B: 76 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.

#### *ECTATOMMA* Fr. Smith, 1858

An extralimital genus, see *Rhytidoponera* — in addition:

- hilare* Forel, to *Heteroponera*  
*socialis* Macleay, to *Brachyponera*

**ECTOMOMYRMEX** Mayr, 1867

**ruficornis** Clark, 1934B: 31 — Worker; Type locality: Cairns [16/145], Qld.

**EPITRITUS** Emery, 1869

An extralimital genus.

*elliotti* Clark, to *Colobostruma*

*emmae* Emery, to *Quadristruma*

**EPOPOSTRUMA** Forel, 1895

*alinodis* Forel, to *Colobostruma*

*ferruginea* Forel, see *E. quadrispinosa ferruginea*

*froggatti* Forel, to *Colobostruma*

**frosti** (W.L. Brown), 1948A: 120 — Worker; Type locality: Neu Mecklenburg [34/138], S.A.  
(*Hexadacton frosti*) (Combination: Taylor, 1973: 26).

*leae* Wheeler, to *Colobostruma*

**monstrosa** Viehmeyer, 1925A: 30 — Queen; Type locality: Trial Bay [30/153], N.S.W.

**quadrispinosa** Forel, 1895B: 422 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld. (*Strumigenys*  
(*Epopostruma*) *quadrispinosa*)

**quadrispinosa ferruginea** Forel, 1910: 51 — Queen; Type locality: New South Wales.

**EUBOTHROPONERA** Clark, 1930

A junior synonym of *Platythyrea* Roger.

**EUPONERA** Forel, 1891

An extralimital genus.

*clara* Crawley, to *Brachyponera*

*clarki* Wheeler, to *Trachymesopus*

*croceicornis* Emery, to *Brachyponera*

*inops* Forel, to *Brachyponera*

*pachynoda* Clark, to *Trachymesopus*

*rotundiceps* Emery, to *Cryptopone*

*rufonigra* Clark, to *Trachymesopus*

**EURHOPALOTHRIX** W.L. Brown and Kempf, 1961**Index list and Australian species:**

**australis** W.L. Brown and Kempf, 1960: 218 — Worker; Type locality: near Crawford's Lookout [17/145], Qld.

**caledonica** W.L. Brown and Kempf, see New Caledonian list.

**procera** (Emery), 1897B: 572 — Worker, Queen; Original localities: Berlinhafen (Aitape), *et al.*, New Guinea. (*Rhopalothrix procera*) (Combination: W.L. Brown and Kempf, 1960: 225).

Widespread in the Indo-Australian area and probably indigenous to Australia — first report W.L. Brown and Kempf, 1960: 229.

**New Caledonian species:**

**caledonica** W.L. Brown and Kempf, 1960: 220 — Worker; Type locality: near Ciu, New Caledonia.

**EUSPHINCTUS** Emery, 1893

A junior synonym of *Sphinctomyrmex* Mayr.

## FORMICA Linnaeus, 1758

An extralimital genus.

*advena* Fr. Smith, to *Prolasius*  
*aeneovirens* Lowne, to *Melophorus*  
*agilis* Fr. Smith, to *Camponotus*  
*albipes* Fr. Smith, to *Technomyrmex*  
*ammon* Fabricius, to *Polyrhachis*  
*amyoti* Le Guillou, to *Incertae sedis*  
*anceps* Roger, to *Iridomyrmex*  
*antarctica* White, to *Chelaner*  
*arcuata* Le Guillou, to *Polyrhachis*  
*aurocineta* Fr. Smith, to *Camponotus*  
*australis* Fabricius, to *Diacamma*  
*consectatus* Fr. Smith, to *Camponotus*  
*consobrina* Erichson, to *Camponotus*  
*cordata* Fr. Smith, to *Iridomyrmex*  
*detecta* Fr. Smith, to *Iridomyrmex*  
*ephippium* Fr. Smith, to *Camponotus*  
*erythrocephala* Fabricius, to *Leptomyrmex*  
*forficata* Fabricius, to *Myrmecia*  
*gracilis* Lowne, to *Iridomyrmex*  
*gulosa* Fabricius, to *Myrmecia*  
*hexacantha* Erichson, to *Polyrhachis*  
*inequalis* Lowne, to *Incertae sedis*  
*intrepida* W. Kirby, to *Camponotus*  
*itinerans* Lowne, to *Iridomyrmex*  
*latreillii* Guérin-Méneville, to *Polyrhachis*  
*longicornis* Latreille, to *Paratrechina*  
*longipes* Jerdon, to *Anoplolepis*  
*macrocephala* Erichson, to *Incertae sedis*  
*megacephala* Fabricius, to *Pheidole*  
*melanocephala* Fabricius, to *Tapinoma*  
*minuta* Lowne, to *Incertae sedis*  
*nigriceps* Fr. Smith, to *Camponotus*  
*nigriventris* Guérin-Méneville to *Leptomyrmex*  
*nigroaenea* Fr. Smith, to *Camponotus*  
*nitida* Lowne, to *Camponotus*  
*nitidissima* André, to *Prolasius*  
*pharaonis* Linnaeus, to *onomorium*  
*piliventris* Fr. Smith, to *Camponotus*  
*procidua* Erichson, to *Iridomyrmex*  
*purpurea* Fr. Smith, to *Iridomyrmex*  
*purpurescens* Lowne, to *Incertae sedis*  
*respicens* Fr. Smith, to *Opisthopsis*  
*rufonigra* Lowne, to *Iridomyrmex* (*I. rufoniger*)  
*sexspinosa* Latreille, to *Polyrhachis*  
*smaragdina* Fabricius, to *Oecophylla*  
*smithii* Lowne, to *Iridomyrmex*  
*stigma* Fabricius, to *Trachymesopus*  
*suffusa* Fr. Smith, to *Camponotus*  
*terebrans* Lowne, to *Camponotus*  
*testaceipes* Fr. Smith, to *Camponotus*  
*virescens* Fabricius, to *Oecophylla*  
*viridis* W. Kirby, to *Oecophylla*  
*vitrea* Fr. Smith, to *Camponotus*  
*vividula* Nylander, to *Paratrechina*

*zealandica* Fr. Smith, to *Prolasius*

#### FROGGATTELLA Forel, 1902B

*bispinosa* Forel, see *F. kirbii bispinosa*

*ianthina* Wheeler, see *F. kirbii ianthina*

**kirbii** (Lowne), 1865B: 333 — Worker; Type locality: Sydney [33/151], N.S.W. (*Acantholepis kirbii*) (Combination: Forel, 1902B: 459).

= *kirbyi* Dalla Torre, 1893: 159 (invalid emendation of *Acantholepis kirbii* Lowne, 1865)

**kirbii bispinosa** Forel, 1902B: 460 — Worker; Original localities: Sydney [33/151] *et al.*, N.S.W. (*F. kirbyi bispinosa*)

**kirbii ianthina** Wheeler, 1936A: 8 — Worker; Type locality: near Brisbane [27/153], Qld. (*F. kirbyi ianthina*)

**kirbii laticeps** Wheeler, 1936A: 10 — Worker; Type locality: Lucindale [36/140], S.A. (*F. kirbyi laticeps*)

**kirbii lutescens** Wheeler, 1936A: 9 — Worker; Type locality: near Sydney [33/151], N.S.W. (*F. kirbyi lutescens*)

**kirbii nigripes** Wheeler, 1936A: 8 — Worker; Type locality: Coen [13/143], Qld. (*F. kirbyi nigripes*)  
*kirbyi* Dalla Torre, = *kirbii*

*laticeps* Wheeler, see *F. kirbii laticeps*

**latispina** Wheeler, 1936A: 10 — Worker; Type locality: Port Lincoln [34/135], S.A.

*lutescens* Wheeler, see *F. kirbii lutescens*

*nigripes* Wheeler, see *F. kirbii nigripes*

#### GLAMYROMYRMEX Wheeler, 1915

**flagellatus** (Taylor), 1962: 7 — Worker, Queen, Male; Type locality: near Mourilyan [17/146], Qld. (*Codiomyrmex flagellatus*) (Combination: Taylor and D.R. Brown, 1985: 64).

**semicomptus** (W.L. Brown), 1959: 9 — Worker; Type locality: Shiptons Flat [15/145], Qld. (*Codiomyrmex semicomptus*) (Combination: Taylor and D.R. Brown, 1985: 64).

#### GNAMPTOGENYS Roger, 1863

**biroi** (Emery), 1902: 154 — Worker; Type locality: Sattleburg, New Guinea. (*Stictoponera biroï*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1958B: 211).

A Melanesia-based species probably indigenous to Australia — first report Taylor and D.R. Brown, 1985: 30.

#### HETEROPONERA Mayr, 1887

##### Index list and Australian species:

*brouni* Forel, see New Zealand list.

*brownii* Forel, = *brouni*, see New Zealand list.

*hilare* (Forel), = *imbellis*

**imbellis** (Emery), 1895B: 346 — Worker; Type locality: Kamerunga [16/145], Qld. (*Acanthoponera imbellis*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1958B: 195).

= *hilare* (Forel), 1895B: 421 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld. (*Ectatomma (Acanthoponera) imbellis hilare*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1958B: 196).

= *scabra* (Wheeler), 1923: 181 — Worker; Type locality: Sydney [33/151], N.S.W. (*Acanthoponera (Anacanthoponera) imbellis scabra*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1958B: 196).

= *occidentalis* (Clark), 1926: 47 — Worker; Type locality: National Park [31/116], W.A. (*Acanthoponera occidentalis*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1958B: 196).

= *nigra* (Clark), 1930C: 6 — Worker; Type locality: Mt. William [37/142], Vic. (*Acanthoponera nigra*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1958B: 196).

*kirki* (Wheeler), = *brouni*, see New Zealand list.

**leae** (Wheeler), 1923: 181 — Worker; Type locality: National Park [34/151], N.S.W. (*Acanthoponera (Anacanthoponera) leae*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1958B: 196).

*nigra* (Clark), = *imbellis*

*occidentalis* (Clark), = *imbellis*

**relicta** (Wheeler), 1915B: 118 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Kuranda [16/145], Qld. (*Paranomopone relicta*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1958B: 196).

*scabra* (Wheeler), = *imbellis*

#### New Zealand species:

**brouni** Forel, 1892: 335 — Worker; Type locality: Drury, New Zealand. (*H. brownii* (*sic!*) (name amended by Wheeler, 1923: 183).

= *kirki* Wheeler, 1923: 184 — Queen; Type locality: Waitakere Forest, New Zealand. (*Acanthoponera (Anacanthoponera) brouni kirki*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1958C: 18).

#### HEXADACETON W.L. Brown, 1948

A junior synonym of *Epopostruma* Forel.

#### HOPLOMYRMUS Gerstaecker, 1858

A junior synonym of *Polyrhachis* Fr. Smith.

#### HUBERIA Forel, 1890

##### A genus endemic to New Zealand

**brounii** Forel, 1895A: 42 — Worker; Type locality: Rotorua, New Zealand.

*rufescens* Forel, = *striata*

**striata** (Fr. Smith), 1876A: 481 — Worker, Queen, Male; Original localities: Peel Forest *et al.*, New Zealand. (*Tetramorium striatum*) (Combination: Forel, 1890: 105).

= *rufescens* Forel, 1902B: 447 — Worker, Queen; Original localities: M. Somers, Tironea Mountain, *et al.*, New Zealand. (*H. striata rufescens*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1958C: 26).

#### HYPOCLINEA Mayr, 1855

A junior synonym of *Dolichoderus* Lund, see *Dolichoderus* — in addition:

*flavipes* W.F. Kirby, to *Iridomyrmex*

*glabra* Mayr, to *Iridomyrmex* (*I. glaber*)

*humilis* Mayr, to *Iridomyrmex*

#### HYPOPONERA Santschi, 1938

##### Index list and Australian species:

*andrei* (Emery), = *opaciceps*, see New Caledonian list.

*antipodum* (Forel), = *eduardi*, see New Zealand list.

**congrua** (Wheeler), 1934B: 142 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Rottnest Island [32/115] W.A. (*Ponera congrua*) (Combination: Taylor and D.R. Brown, 1985: 31).

**convexiuscula** (Forel), 1900: 60 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld. (*Ponera trigona convexiuscula*) (Combination: Taylor and D.R. Brown, 1985: 31).

*convexiuscula* (Emery), 1914, see note under *H. elliptica* in New Caledonian list.

**decora** (Clark), 1934C: 56 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Gellibrand [38/143], Vic. (*Ponera decora*) (Combination: Taylor and D.R. Brown, 1985: 31).

*eduardi* (Forel), see New Zealand list.

**elliptica** (Forel), 1900: 62 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: unspecified (though certainly Australian). (*Ponera truncata elliptica*) (Combination: Taylor and D.R. Brown, 1985: 31).

Also in New Caledonia.

*gleadowi* (Forel), see *H. punctatissima*

- herbertonensis** (Forel), 1915: 24 — Worker, Queen, Male; Original localities: Herberton [17/145] *et al.*, Qld. (*Ponera pruinosa herbertonensis*) (Combination: Taylor and D.R. Brown, 1985: 31).
- mackayensis** (Forel), 1900: 61 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld. (*Ponera coarctata mackayensis*) (Combination: Taylor and D.R. Brown, 1985: 31).
- mina** (Wheeler), = *punctatissima*
- opaciceps** (Mayr), see New Caledonian list.
- perkinsi** (Forel), = *opaciceps*, see New Caledonian list.
- punctatissima** (Roger), 1859: 254; — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Berlin, Germany. (*Ponera punctatissima*) (Combination: Taylor, 1967: 12).  
Introduced — first report Wheeler, 1927B: 131 (as *Ponera mina*).  
Also in New Caledonia.
- = **gleadowi** (Forel), of authors (notably Wilson, 1958B: 328). The relevant records are now known probably to involve *H. punctatissima*. *H. gleadowi* is a valid species not positively known from areas covered by this checklist. See Wilson and Taylor, 1967: 29.
- = **mina** (Wheeler), 1927B: 131 — Worker, Queen, Male; Type locality: Norfolk Island [29/168]. (*Ponera mina*) (Synonymy: Wilson, 1958B: 329; Wilson and Taylor, 1967: 28).
- queenslandensis** (Forel), 1900: 61 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld. (*Ponera queenslandensis*) (Combination: Taylor, 1967: 12).
- rectidens** (Clark), 1934C: 57 — Worker; Type locality: Gellibrand [38/143], Vic. (*Ponera rectidens*) (Combination: Taylor and D.R. Brown, 1985: 31).
- scitula** (Clark), 1934C: 55 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Turtons Track [38/143], Vic. (*Ponera scitula*) (Combination: Taylor, 1967: 12).
- sulciceps** (Clark), 1928B: 40 — Worker; Type locality: Mt. Arapiles [36/141], Vic. (*Ponera sulciceps*) (Combination: Taylor and D.R. Brown, 1985: 31).

#### New Caledonian species:

- elliptica** (Forel) — also in Australia (details above). Possibly indigenous to New Caledonia; perhaps introduced — first report Emery, 1914B: 397, 398 (both as *Ponera truncata elliptica* and as *Ponera trigona convexiuscula*).
- = **trigona convexiuscula** Emery, 1914B: 398 (*Nec. Ponera trigona convexiuscula* Forel, 1900: 60) (Synonymy: Wilson, 1958B: 345).
- opaciceps** (Mayr), 1887: 536 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Sta. Catherina Prov., Brasil. (*Ponera opaciceps*) (Combination: Taylor, 1967: 11).  
Introduced — first report Emery, 1900: 318 (as *Ponera andrei*).
- = **andrei** (Emery), 1900: 318 — Worker; Type locality: Nouméa, New Caledonia. (*Ponera andrei*) (Synonymy: Wilson, 1958B: 334; Wilson and Taylor, 1967: 28).
- = **perkinsi** (Forel), 1899: 117 — Worker, Queen, Male; Type locality: Hawaiian Islands. (*Ponera perkinsi*) (Synonymy: Wilson and Taylor, 1967: 28).
- punctatissima** (Roger) — Also in Australia (details above).  
Introduced — first report Wilson, 1958B: 329 (as *Ponera gleadowi*).

#### New Zealand species:

- eduardi** (Forel), 1894A: 15 — Worker; Type locality: Msila Forest, Algeria. (*Ponera eduardi*) (Combination: Taylor, 1967).  
Introduced — first report Forel, 1895: 43 (as *Ponera antipodum*).
- = **antipodum** (Forel), 1895A: 43 — Worker; Type locality: Rotorua, New Zealand. (*Ponera antipodum*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1958C: 23).

#### IRIDOMYRMEX Mayr, 1862

##### Index list and Australian species:

- aeneogaster** Wheeler, see *I discors aeneogaster*
- aeneus** (Mayr), = *purpureus*
- agilis** Forel, 1907A: 295 — Worker; Type locality: Yalgoo [28/116], W.A.
- albitarsus** Wheeler, 1927B: 147 — Worker, Queen, Male; Type locality: Norfolk Island [29/168].

- anceps** (Roger), 1863: 164 — Queen; Type locality: Malacca, Malaysia (*Formica anceps*) (Combination: Dalla Torre, 1893: 168).  
Probably indigenous, but reported as an Introduced exotic species by Clark, 1941A: 69 (both as *I. anceps* and as *I. anceps papuana*).  
Also in New Caledonia and New Zealand.
- arcadius** Forel, 1915: 82 — Worker; Original localities: Malanda [17/145] *et al.*, Qld.  
*azureus* Viehmeyer, see *I. bicknelli azureus*  
*ballaratensis* Forel, see *I. itinerans ballaratensis*
- bicknelli** Emery, 1898: 236 — Worker; Type locality: Tasmania.
- bicknelli azureus** Viehmeyer, 1913: 41 — Worker; Type locality: Killalpaninna [28/138], S.A.
- bicknelli brunneus** Forel, 1902B: 469 — Worker; Type locality: Kalgoorlie [30/121], W.A.
- bicknelli luteus** Forel, 1915: 77 — Worker; Type locality: Kimberley district [17/127], W.A. (*I. bicknelli lutea*)
- bicknelli splendidus** Forel, 1902B: 468 — Worker; Type locality: Perth [31/115], W.A.
- biconvexus** Santschi, 1928: 471 — Worker; Type locality: Ringwood [37/145], Vic.  
= *foetans* Clark, 1929: 122 — Worker; Type locality: Cann River [37/149], Vic. (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1954B: 67).
- brunneus* Forel, see *I. bicknelli brunneus*  
*calvus* Emery, see New Caledonian list.  
*castrae* Viehmeyer, see *I. purpureus castrae*
- chasei** Forel, 1902B: 467 — Worker; Type locality: Perth [31/115], W.A.
- chasei concolor** Forel, 1902B: 468 — Worker; Type locality: Kalgoorlie [30/121], W.A.
- chasei yalgooensis** Forel, 1907A: 288 — Worker; Original localities: Geraldton [28/114] *et al.*, W.A.  
*clarithorax* Forel, see *I. glaber clarithorax*  
*clitellarius* Viehmeyer, see *I. nitidus clitellarius*  
*concolor* Forel, see *I. chasei concolor*
- conifer** Forel, 1902B: 463 — Worker; Type locality: Perth [31/115], W.A.
- continentis* Forel, see *I. mattirolai continentis*
- cordatus** (Fr. Smith), 1859: 137 — Worker; Type locality: Aru Island, Indonesia. (*Formica cordata*) (Combination: Dalla Torre, 1893: 168).  
Widespread in the Indo-Australian area and probably indigenous to Australia — first report Forel, 1893A: 465.
- cyaneus** Wheeler, 1915C: 812 — Worker; Original localities: Black Rock Hole [26/132] *et al.*, S.A.
- darwinianus** (Forel), 1907A: 28 — Worker, Male; Type locality: Mt. Victoria [33/150], N.S.W. (*Tapinoma (Doleromyrma) darwinianum*) (Combination: Emery, 1912: 24).  
Also in New Zealand.
- darwinianus fidus** (Forel), 1907A: 286 — Worker, Queen; Original localities: Guildford [31/115] *et al.*, W.A. (*Tapinoma (Doleromyrma) darwinianum fida*) (Combination: Emery, 1912: 24).
- darwinianus leae** Forel, 1913B: 189 — Worker; Type locality: Geelong [38/144], Vic.  
*depilis* Forel, see *I. itinerans depilis*  
*detectus* (Fr. Smith), = *purpureus*
- discors** Forel, 1902B: 464 — Worker; Type locality: Charters Towers [20/146], Qld.
- discors aeneogaster** Wheeler, 1915C: 811 — Worker; Type locality: Flat Rock Hole [26/132], S.A.
- discors obscurior** Forel, 1902B: 465 — Worker; Type locality: Ballarat [37/143], Vic.
- discors occipitalis** Forel, 1907A: 294 — Worker; Type locality: Northampton [28/114], W.A.  
*domesticus* Forel, see *I. rufoniger domesticus*
- dromus** Clark, 1938: 374 — Worker; Type locality: Reevesby Island [34/136], S.A.
- emeryi** Crawley, 1918: 90 — Worker, Queen, Male; Type locality: Healesville [37/145], Vic.
- exsanguis** Forel, 1907A: 296 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Denham [25/113], W.A.  
*fidus* Forel, see *I. darwinianus fidus*
- flavipes** (W.F. Kirby), 1896: 206 — Worker; Type locality: Tempe Downs [24/132], N.T. (*Hypoclinea flavipes*) (Combination: Clark, 1930B: 268).  
= *rostrinotus* Forel, 1910: 53 — Worker, Queen, Male; Type locality: Tennant Creek [19/134], N.T. (Synonymy: Clark, 1930B: 268).
- flavus** Mayr, 1868B: 60 — Worker; Type locality: Sydney [33/151], N.S.W.  
*foetans* Clark, = *biconvexus*
- fornicatus** Emery, 1914A: 185 — Worker; Type locality: Mt. Lofty [34/138], Adelaide, S.A.



- froggatti** Forel, 1902B: 470 — Worker; Type locality: Sydney [33/151], N.S.W.  
*fusciventris* Forel, see *I. gracilis fusciventris*
- gilberti** Forel, 1902B: 470 — Worker; Original localities: Cairns [16/145] *et al.*, Qld.
- glaber** (Mayr), 1862: 705 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Sydney [33/151], N.S.W. (*Hypoclinea glabra*)  
 (Combination: Mayr, 1868B: 61).  
 Also in New Caledonia (as subspecies *sommeri*) and New Zealand.
- glaber clarithorax** Forel, 1902B: 473 — Worker; Original localities: Brisbane [27/153], Qld. *et al.*, N.S.W.
- gracilis** (Lowne), 1865A: 280 — Worker; Type locality: Sydney [33/151], N.S.W. (*Formica gracilis*)  
 (Combination: Dalla Torre, 1893: 169).
- gracilis fusciventris** Forel, 1913B: 188 — Worker; Original localities: Mullewa [28/115], W.A. *et al.*,  
 Vic.
- gracilis mayri** Forel, 1915: 80 — Worker; Original localities: Blackall Range [26/152], *et al.*, Qld.
- gracilis minor** Forel, 1915: 80 — Worker, Queen; Original localities: Atherton [17/145] *et al.*, Qld.,  
 W.A.
- gracilis rubriceps** Forel, 1902B: 468 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.
- gracilis spurcus** Wheeler, 1915C: 813 — Worker; Type locality: Moorilyanna [26/133], S.A.
- hartmeyeri** Forel, 1907A: 296 — Worker; Type locality: Day Dawn [27/117], W.A.
- humilis** (Mayr), 1868C: 164 — Worker; Type locality: Buenos Aires, Argentina. (*Hypoclinea humilis*).  
 Introduced — first report Clark, 1941A: 59.
- incertus* Forel, see *I. rufoniger incertus*
- innocens** Forel, 1907A: 292 — Worker, Queen, Male; Original localities: Yalgoo [28/116], *et al.*, W.A.
- innocens malandanus** Forel, 1915: 81 — Worker; Original localities: Mt. Bellenden Ker [17/145] *et al.*,  
 Qld.
- itinerans** (Lowne), 1865A: 278 — Worker; Type locality: Sydney [33/151], N.S.W. (*Formica itinerans*)  
 (Combination: Dalla Torre, 1893: 169).
- itinerans ballaratensis** Forel, 1902B: 472 — Worker, Male; Type locality: Ballarat [37/143], Vic.
- itinerans depilis** Forel, 1902B: 471 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.
- itinerans perthensis** Forel, 1902B: 472 — Worker; Type locality: Perth [31/115], W.A.
- leae* Forel, see *I. darwinianus leae*
- longiceps** Forel, 1907B: 27 — Queen; Type locality: Mt. Victoria [33/150], N.S.W.
- luteus* Forel, see *I. bicknelli luteus*
- malandanus* Forel, see *I. innocens malandanus*
- mamillatus* (Lowne), = *rufoniger*
- mattiroloi** Emery, 1898: 236 — Worker; Type locality: Tasmania.
- mattiroloi continentis** Forel, 1907A: 290 — Worker, Queen; Original localities: Denham [25/113] *et al.*,  
 W.A.
- mattiroloi parzens** Forel, 1907B: 27 — Worker; Type locality: Mt. Victoria [33/150], N.S.W.
- mattiroloi splendens** Forel, 1907A: 290 — Worker; Original localities: Donnybrook [33/115] *et al.*, W.A.
- mayri* Forel, see *I. gracilis mayri*
- minor* Forel, see *I. gracilis minor*
- mjobergi** Forel, 1915: 77 — Worker; Original localities: Kimberley district [17/127], W.A. *et al.*, Qld.
- myrmecodiae stewartii** Forel, 1893A: 456 — Worker; Type locality: Torres Strait [10/142], Qld. (*I.*  
*cordatus stewartii*) (Combination: Forel, 1902: 541)
- nitidiceps** André, 1896: 258 — Worker; Type locality: Victorian Alps [37/146], Vic.
- nitidus** Mayr, 1862: 702 — Worker; Type locality: New Holland (*I. nitida*)  
 = *tuberculatus* (Lowne), 1865B: 332 — Worker; Type locality: Sydney [33/151], N.S.W. (*Acantholepis*  
*tuberculatus*) (Synonymy: Dalla Torre, 1893: 169).
- nitidus clitellarius** Viehmeyer, 1925A: 32 — Worker; Type locality: Trial Bay [30/153], N.S.W.
- nitidus queenslandensis** Forel, 1901A: 21 — Worker, Queen, Male; Type locality: Mackay [21/149],  
 Qld.
- obscurior* Forel, see *I. discors obscurior*
- obscurus** Crawley, 1921: 92 — Worker; Type locality: Koolpinyah [12/131], N.T.
- obsidianus* Emery, see New Caledonian list.
- occipitalis* Forel, see *I. discors occipitalis*
- pallidus* Forel, see *I. rufoniger pallidus*
- parzens* Forel, see *I. mattiroloi parzens*
- perthensis* Forel, see *I. itinerans perthensis*

- prociduus** (Erichson), 1842: 259 — Queen; Type locality: Tasmania. (*Formica procidua*) (Combination: Emery, 1890: 56).
- punctatissimus** Emery, 1887A: 251 — Worker; Type locality: Mt. Victoria [33/150], N.S.W.
- purpureus** (Fr. Smith), 1858: 40 — Worker; Type locality: Melbourne [37/144], Vic. (*Formica purpurea*) (Combination: Mayr, 1862: 702).
- = *detectus* (Fr. Smith), 1858: 36 — Queen; Type locality: Hunter River [32/151], N.S.W. (*Formica detecta*) (Synonymy: Lowne, 1865A: 275).
- = *aeneus* (Mayr), 1862: 704 — Queen; Type locality: New Holland (*Liometopum aeneum*) (Synonymy: Mayr, 1876: 81).
- = *smithii* (Lowne), 1865A: 276 — Worker; Type locality: Sydney [33/151], N.S.W. (*Formica smithii*) (Synonymy: Mayr, 1876: 81).
- purpureus castrae** Viehmeyer, 1925A: 31 — Worker; Type locality: Liverpool [33/150], N.S.W. (*I. detectus castrae*)
- purpureus sanguineus** Forel, 1910: 53 — Worker; Original localities: Mackay [21/149] *et al.*, Qld. (*I. detectus sanguinea*)
- purpureus viridiaeneus** Viehmeyer, 1913: 41 — Worker; Type locality: Killalpaninna [28/138], S.A. (*I. detectus viridiaeneus*)
- queenslandensis* Forel, see *I. nitidus queenslandensis*
- rostrinotus* (Forel), = *flavipes*
- rubriceps* Forel, see *I. gracilis rubriceps*
- rufoniger** (Lowne), 1865A: 279 — Worker; Type locality: Sydney [33/151], N.S.W. (*Formica rufonigra*) (Combination: Dalla Torre, 1893: 169).
- = *mamillatus* (Lowne), 1865B: 333 — Worker; Type locality: Sydney [33/151], N.S.W. (*Acantholepis mamillatus*) (Synonymy: Mayr, 1876: 82).
- rufoniger domesticus** Forel, 1910: 51 — Worker, Queen, Male; Original localities: Howlong [35/146] *et al.*, N.S.W. (*I. rufoniger domestica*)
- rufoniger incertus** Forel, 1902B: 466 — Worker; Type locality: Ralum, Bismarck Archipelago
- rufoniger pallidus** Forel, 1901A: 22 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.
- rufoniger septentrionalis** Forel, 1902B: 465 — Worker, Queen, Male; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.
- rufoniger suchieri** Forel, 1907A: 291 — Worker, Queen, Male; Original localities: Day Dawn [27/117] *et al.*, W.A.
- rufoniger victorianus** Forel, 1902B: 466 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Ballarat [37/143], Vic.
- sanguineus* Forel, see *I. purpureus sanguineus*
- septentrionalis* Forel, see *I. rufoniger septentrionalis*
- smithii* (Lowne), = *purpureus*
- sommeri* (Forel), see *I. glaber sommeri* in New Caledonian list.
- splendens* Forel, see *I. mattirolai splendens*
- splendidus* Wheeler, see *I. bicknelli splendidus*
- spurcus* Wheeler, see *I. gracilis spurcus*
- stewartii* Forel, see *I. myrmecodiae stewartii*
- suchieri* Forel, see *I. rufoniger suchieri*
- tuberculatus* (Lowne), = *nitidus*
- vicinus** Clark, 1934C: 62 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Beech Forest [38/143], Vic. (*I. vicina*)
- victorianus** Forel, see *I. rufoniger victorianus*
- viridiaeneus** Viehmeyer, see *I. purpureus viridiaeneus*
- viridigaster** Clark, 1941B: 87 — Worker; Type locality: Patho [36/144], Vic.
- yalgoensis** Forel, see *I. chasei yalgoensis*

#### New Caledonian species:

- anceps** (Roger) — also in Australia (details above) and New Zealand. Widespread in the Indo-Australian area and probably indigenous to New Caledonia — first report Emery, 1914B: 419 (as *I. anceps papuana neocaledonica* n. var. — an inadmissible infrasubspecific name).
- calvus** Emery, 1914B: 419 — Worker, Queen; Original localities: Oubatche *et al.*, New Caledonia.
- glaber sommeri** (Forel), 1902B: 473 — Worker; Type locality: New Caledonia.  
(The nominotypical subspecies is Australian.)

**obsidianus** Emery, 1914B: 419 — Worker; Type locality: Mt. Humboldt, New Caledonia.

**New Zealand species:**

**anceps** (Roger) — also in Australia (details above) and New Caledonia.

Introduced — first report Faulds, 1970: 18.

**darwinianus** (Forel) — also in Australia (details above).

Introduced — first report Taylor, 1959: 18; see Keall and Somerfield, 1980: 123.

**glaber** (Mayr) — also in Australia (details above) and New Caledonia.

Introduced — first report W.L. Brown, 1958C: 40.

**LEPTANILLA** Emery, 1870

**swani** Wheeler, 1932: 54 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Goyamin Pool [31/116], W.A.

**LEPTOGENYS** Roger, 1861

**Index list and Australian species:**

*acutangula* Emery, see list.

*adlerzi* Forel, see *L. conigera adlerzi*

**angustinoda** Clark, 1934B: 34 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Armidale [30/151], N.S.W. (*L. (Lobopelta) angustinoda*)

**anitae** Forel, 1915: 29 — Worker; Type locality: Tamborine Mountain [27/153], Qld. (*L. (Lobopelta) anitae*)

**bidentata** Forel, 1900: 66 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld. (*L. (Lobopelta) bidentata*)  
*brevinoda* Emery, = *acutangula*, see New Caledonian list.

*centralis* Wheeler, see *L. conigera centralis*

**chelifer** (Santschi), 1928: 466 — Worker; Type locality: Byfield [22/150], Qld. (*Pseudoponera chelifer*)  
(Combination: Taylor and D.R. Brown, 1985: 32).

**clarki** Wheeler, 1933B: 82 — Worker; Type locality: Geraldton [28/114], W.A.

**conigera** (Mayr), 1876: 89 — Worker; Original localities: Peak Downs [22/148] *et al.*, Qld. (*Lobopelta conigera*) (Combination: Emery, 1911: 105).

**conigera adlerzi** Forel, 1900: 65 — Worker; Original localities: Townsville [19/146] *et al.*, Qld. (*L. (Lobopelta) conigera adlerzi*)

**conigera centralis** Wheeler, 1915C: 805 — Worker, Male; Type locality: Moorilyanna [26/133], S.A. (*L. (Lobopelta) conigera centralis*)

**conigera exigua** Crawley, 1921: 89 — Worker; Type locality: Darwin [12/130], N.T. (*L. (Lobopelta) conigera exigua*)

**conigera mutans** Forel, 1900: 65 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld. (*L. (Lobopelta) conigera mutans*)

**darlingtoni** Wheeler, 1933B: 90 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: near Mullewa [28/115], W.A. (*L. (Lobopelta) darlingtoni*)

**diminuta yarrabahna** Forel, 1915: 29 — Worker; Original localities: Yarrabah [16/145] *et al.*, Qld. (*L. (Lobopelta) diminuta yarrabahna*)

(The nominotypical subspecies is extralimital.)

**ebenina** Forel, 1915: 30 — Worker; Type locality: Malanda [17/145], Qld. (*L. (Lobopelta) ebenina*)

**excisa** (Mayr), 1876: 89 — Worker; Type locality: Rockhampton [23/150], Qld. (*Lobopelta excisa*)  
(Combination: Emery, 1911: 105).

**excisa major** Forel, 1910: 18 — Worker; Type locality: Tweed River [28/153], N.S.W. (*L. (Lobopelta) excisa major*)

*exigua* Crawley, see *L. conigera exigua*

**fallax** (Mayr), 1876: 88 — Worker, Male; Original localities: Cape York [10/142] *et al.*, Qld. (*Lobopelta fallax*) (Combination: Emery, 1911: 105).

**fallax fortior** Forel, 1900: 64 — Worker, Male; Type locality: Cairns [16/145], Qld. (*L. (Lobopelta) fallax fortior*)

*fortior* Forel, see *L. fallax fortior*

- hackeri** Clark, 1934B: 35 — Worker; Original localities: Cascade [30/152], N.S.W. *et al.*, Qld. (*L. (Lobopelta) hackeri*)
- intricata** Viehmeier, 1924A: 228 — Worker, Male; Type locality: Trial Bay [30/153], N.S.W. (*L. (Lobopelta) intricata*)
- longensis** Forel, see *L. turneri longensis*
- magna** Forel, 1900: 65 — Worker, Male; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld. (*L. (Lobopelta) magna*)
- major** Forel, see *L. excisa major*
- mjobergi** Forel, 1915: 25, = *L. tricoso* (junior homonym of *L. mjobergi* Forel, 1915: 32)
- mjobergi** Forel, 1915: 32 — Worker; Type locality: Blackall Range [26/152], Qld. (*L. (Lobopelta) mjobergi*) (senior homonym of *L. mjobergi* Forel, 1915: 25)
- mutans** Forel, see *L. conigera mutans*
- neutralis** Forel, 1907A: 271 — Worker; Type locality: Pickering Brook [32/116], W.A. (*L. (Lobopelta) neutralis*)
- punctata** Emery, see New Caledonian list.
- sagaris** Wilson, see New Caledonian list.
- sjostedti** Forel, 1915: 27 — Worker; Original localities: Lamington Plateau [28/153] *et al.*, Qld.
- tricoso** Taylor, 1969: 132 (*nom.nov.* for *L. mjobergi* (Forel), 1915)
- = *mjobergi* (Forel), 1915: 25 — Worker; Type locality: Blackall Range [26/152], Qld. (*Dorylozelus mjobergi*) (junior homonym of *L. (Lobopelta) mjobergi* Forel, 1915: 32)
- turneri** Forel, 1900: 67 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.
- turneri longensis** Forel, 1915: 33 — Worker; Type locality: Malanda [17/145], Qld. (*L. (Odontopelta) turneri longensis*)
- yarrabahna** Forel, see *L. diminuta yarrabahna*

#### New Caledonian species:

- acutangula** Emery, 1914B: 398 — Worker; Original localities: Vallée de la, Ngoï *et al.*, New Caledonia. (*L. (Lobopelta) acutangula*)
- = *brevinoda* Emery, 1914B: 399 — Worker; Original localities: Vallée de la, Ngoï *et al.*, New Caledonia. (*L. (Lobopelta) acutangula brevinoda*) (Synonymy: Wilson, 1958A: 137).
- punctata** Emery, 1914B: 398 — Worker; Type locality: Coné, New Caledonia. (*L. (Lobopelta) punctata*)
- sagaris** Wilson, 1958A: 137 — Worker; Type locality: Ciu, New Caledonia

#### LEPTOMYRMEX Mayr, 1862

#### Index list and Australian species:

- angusticeps* Santschi, see *L. varians angusticeps*
- basirufus* Wheeler, see *L. erythrocephalus basirufus*
- brunneiceps* Wheeler, see *L. erythrocephalus brunneiceps*
- clarki* Wheeler, see *L. erythrocephalus clarki*
- cnemidatus* Wheeler, see *L. erythrocephalus cnemidatus*
- darlingtoni** Wheeler, 1934A: 104 — Worker, Male; Type locality: Lankelly Creek [13/143], Qld.
- darlingtoni fascigaster** Wheeler, 1934A: 107 — Worker; Type locality: Coen [13/143], Qld.
- darlingtoni jucundus** Wheeler, 1934A: 107 — Worker; Type locality: Coen [13/143], Qld.
- decipiens* Wheeler, see *L. erythrocephalus decipiens*
- erythrocephalus** (Fabricius), 1775: 351 — Worker; Type locality: New Holland (*Formica erythrocephala*) (Combination: Mayr, 1862: 696).
- erythrocephalus basirufus** Wheeler, 1934A: 90 — Worker; Original localities: Buderim Mts. [26/153] *et al.*, Qld.
- erythrocephalus brunneiceps** Wheeler, 1934A: 88 — Worker; Original localities: Mt. Wilson [33/150] *et al.*, N.S.W.
- erythrocephalus clarki** Wheeler, 1934A: 117 — Worker; Type locality: Fletcher [28/151], Qld.
- erythrocephalus cnemidatus** Wheeler, 1915A: 268 — Worker; Type locality: New South Wales.
- erythrocephalus decipiens** Wheeler, 1915A: 268 — Worker; Type locality: Gin-Gin [25/151], Qld.
- erythrocephalus mandibularis** Wheeler, 1915A: 268 — Worker; Type locality: vicinity of Sydney [33/151], N.S.W.

- erythrocephalus rufithorax** Forel, 1915: 83 — Worker; Original localities: Tamborine Mountain [27/153] *et al.*, Qld.
- erythrocephalus unctus** Wheeler, 1934A: 87 — Worker; Type locality: Condor Creek [35/148], A.C.T.
- erythrocephalus venustus** Wheeler, 1934A: 87 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Mt. Tomah [33/150], N.S.W.
- fascigaster* Wheeler, see *L. darlingtoni fascigaster*
- froggatti** Forel, 1910: 57 — Worker, Male; Type locality: New South Wales.
- geniculata* Emery, see *L. pallens geniculata* in New Caledonian list.
- hackeri* Wheeler, see *L. nigriventris hackeri*
- jucundus* Wheeler, see *L. darlingtoni jucundus*
- mandibularis* Wheeler, see *L. erythrogygus mandibularis*
- mjobergi** Forel, 1915: 84 — Worker; Original localities: Colosseum [24/151], *et al.*, Qld.
- nigriceps* Emery, see *L. geniculata nigriceps* in New Caledonian list.
- nigriventris** (Guérin-Méneville), 1831: 205 — Worker; Type locality: Port Jackson [33/151], N.S.W. (*Formica nigriventris*) (Combination: Emery, 1887A: 252).
- nigriventris hackeri** Wheeler, 1934A: 99 — Worker; Type locality: Stradbroke Island [27/153], Qld.
- nigriventris tibialis** Emery, 1895B: 351 — Worker; Type locality: N. Qld.
- pallens* Emery, see New Caledonian list.
- pictus* Wheeler, see *L. wiburdi pictus*
- quadricolor* Wheeler, see *L. varians quadricolor*
- rothneyi* Forel, see *L. varians rothneyi*
- ruficeps* Emery, see *L. varians ruficeps*
- rufipes* Emery, see *L. varians rufipes*
- rufithorax* Forel, see *L. erythrogygus rufithorax*
- tibialis* Emery, see *L. nigriventris tibialis*
- unctus* Wheeler, see *L. erythrocephalus unctus*
- unicolor** Emery, 1895B: 352 — Worker; Type locality: Cairns [16/145], Qld.
- variens** Emery, 1895B: 352 — Worker; Type locality: Rockhampton [23/150], Qld.
- variens angusticeps** Santschi, 1929: 93 — Male; Type locality: Byfield [22/150], Qld.
- variens quadricolor** Wheeler, 1934A: 104 — Worker; Type locality: Lankelly Creek [13/143], Qld.
- variens rothneyi** Forel, 1902B: 473 — Worker; Type locality: Brisbane [27/153], Qld.
- variens ruficeps** Emery, 1895B: 352 — Worker; Type locality: Mt. Bellenden Ker [17/145], Qld.
- variens rufipes** Emery, 1895B: 352 — Worker; Original localities: Laidley [27/152] *et al.*, Qld.
- venustus* Wheeler, see *L. erythrocephalus venustus*
- wiburdi** Wheeler, 1915A: 272 — Worker; Type locality: Jenolan Caves [33/150], N.S.W.
- wiburdi pictus** Wheeler, 1915A: 274 — Worker; Original localities: Bulli Pass [34/150] *et al.*, N.S.W.

#### New Caledonian species:

- pallens** Emery, 1883: 147 — Worker; Type locality: New Caledonia.
- pallens geniculata** Emery, 1914B: 418 — Worker; Original localities: Tchalabel *et al.*, New Caledonia.
- pallens nigriceps** Emery, 1914B: 418 — Worker; Type locality: La Madeleine, New Caledonia.

#### LEPTOTHORAX Mayr, 1855

- australis** Wheeler, 1934C: 60 — Worker; Type locality: Cairns district [16/145], Qld. (*L. (Goniothorax) australis*)
- nudus* Mayr, to *Cardiocondyla*

#### LIOMYRMEX Mayr, 1865

An extralimital genus, see *Machomyrma*.

#### LIOPONERA Mayr, 1878

A junior synonym of *Cerapachys* Fr. Smith.

**LITHOMYRMEX** Clark, 1928

A junior synonym of *Amblyopone* Erichson.

**LOBOPELTA** Mayr, 1862

A junior synonym of *Leptogenys* Roger.

**LORDOMYRMA** Emery, 1897**Index list and Australian species:**

*caledonica* (André), see New Caledonian list.

*leae* Wheeler, 1919B: 102 — Worker, Male; Type locality: Lord Howe Island [31/159].

*punctiventris* Wheeler, 1919B: 105 — Worker; Type locality: Kuranda [16/145], Qld.

*rugosa* Clark, to *Podomyrma*

**New Caledonian species:**

*caledonica* (André), 1889: 225 — Worker; Type locality: Nouméa, New Caledonia. (*Podomyrma caledonica*) (Combination: Emery, 1897B: 591).

**MACHOMYRMA** Forel, 1895

*dispar* (Forel), 1895B: 425 — Worker, Major, Queen; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld. (*Liomyrmex (Machomyrma) dispar*) (Combination: Forel, 1913C: 27).

*silvestrii* Emery, to *Adlerzia*

**MAYRIELLA** Forel, 1902B**Index list and Australian species:**

*abstinens* Forel, 1902B: 452 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.

Also in New Zealand.

= *overbecki* Viehmeyer, 1925A: 26 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Trial Bay [30/153], N.S.W. (Synonymy: Wheeler, 1935B: 151).

*abstinens hackeri* Wheeler, 1935B: 157 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Brisbane [27/153], Qld.

*abstinens venustula* Wheeler, 1935B: 157 — Worker; Type locality: Tamborine Mountain [27/153], Qld.

*hackeri* Wheeler, see *M. abstinens hackeri*

*overbecki* Viehmeyer, = *abstinens*

*spiniosior* Wheeler, 1935B: 159 — Worker; Type locality: Cairns district [16/145], Qld.

*venustula* Wheeler, see *M. abstinens venustula*

**New Zealand species:**

*abstinens* Forel — also in Australia (details above).

Introduced — first report Taylor, 1961: 6.

**MELOPHORUS** Lubbock, 1883

*aeneovirens* (Lowne), 1865A: 276 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Port Jackson [33/151], N.S.W. (*Formica aeneovirens*) (Combination: Forel, 1902B: 488).

*aesopus* Forel see *M. turneri aesopus*

*bagoti* Lubbock, 1883: 52 — Worker; Type locality: Australia (lat. 21S) (*sic?*).

*biroi* Forel, 1907B: 29 — Major; Type locality: Mt. Victoria [33/150], Blue Mts., N.S.W.

*bruneus* McAreavey, 1949: 20 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Nyngan [31/147], N.S.W. (*M. (Melophorus) brunea*)

*candidus* Santschi, see *M. turneri candidus*

*constans* Santschi, 1928: 475 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Idatle Glen, Vic.

- curtus** Forel, 1902B: 485 — Worker, Major, Queen; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.  
*depressiceps* Emery, to *Prolasius*
- fieldi** Forel, 1910: 62 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Tennant Creek [19/134], N.T.
- fieldi major** Forel, 1915: 87 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Kimberley district [17/127], W.A.
- fieldi propinquus** Viehmeyer, 1925A: 36 — Worker; Type locality: Liverpool [33/150], N.S.W.
- formicoides* Forel, to *Prolasius*
- fraudatrix* Forel, see *M. iridescens fraudatrix*
- froggatti* Forel, see *M. iridescens froggatti*
- fulvihirtus** Clark, 1941B: 88 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Patho [36/144], Vic.
- hirsutus** Forel, 1902B: 488 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.
- insularis** Wheeler, 1934B: 151 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Rottneest Island [32/115], W.A.
- iridescens** (Emery), 1887A: 247 — Worker; Type locality: Mt. Victoria [33/150], N.S.W. (*Myrmecocystus iridescens*) (Combination: Forel, 1902B: 487).
- iridescens fraudatrix** Forel, 1915: 87 — Worker; Type locality: Healesville [37/145], Vic.
- iridescens froggatti** Forel, 1902B: 487 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Sydney [33/151], N.S.W.
- laticeps** Wheeler, 1915C: 813 — Queen; Type locality: between Todmorden [27/134] and Wantapella, S.A.
- ludius** Forel, 1902B: 484 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.
- ludius sulla** Forel, 1910: 66 — Major, Queen, Male; Type locality: Tennant Creek [19/134], N.T.
- major* Forel, see *M. fieldi major*
- marius** Forel, 1910: 66 — Major; Type locality: Tennant Creek [19/134], N.T.
- mjobergi** Forel, 1915: 88 — Worker; Type locality: Broome [17/122], W.A.
- omniparens** Forel, 1915: 85 — Worker; Type locality: Alice River [19/146], Qld.
- perthensis* Wheeler, see *M. turneri perthensis*
- pillipes** Santschi, 1919: 329 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Townsville [19/146], Qld.
- potteri** McAraevy, 1947: 25 — Worker, Major, Queen; Type locality: Patho [36/144], Vic.
- propinquus* Viehmeyer, see *M. fieldi propinqua*
- scipio** Forel, 1915: 86 — Worker; Type locality: Mt. Bellenden Ker [17/145], Qld.
- spinisquamis* André, to *Notoncus*
- sulla* Forel, see *M. ludius sulla*
- turneri** Forel, 1910: 63 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Cape York [10/142], Qld.
- turneri aesopus** Forel, 1910: 64 — Worker, Queen, Male; Type locality: Tennant Creek [19/134], N.T.
- turneri candidus** Santschi, 1919: 328 — Worker; Type locality: Victoria. (*M. turneri candida*)
- turneri perthensis** Wheeler, 1934B: 152 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Rottneest Island [32/115], W.A.
- wheeleri** Forel, 1910: 60 — Worker, Major, Male; Type locality: Tennant Creek [19/134], N.T.

#### MERANOPLUS Fr. Smith, 1854

##### Index list and Australian species:

- ajax* Forel, see *M. mars ajax*
- aureolus** Crawley, 1921: 91 — Worker; Type locality: Koolpinyah [12/131], N.T.
- aureolus doddi** Santschi, 1928: 469 — Worker; Type locality: Townsville [19/146], Qld.
- aureolus linnae** Santschi, 1928: 469 — Worker; Type locality: Townsville [19/146], Qld.
- barretti** Santschi, 1928: 468 — Worker; Type locality: Elsternwick [37/145], Vic.
- crawleyi* Viehmeyer, = *minimus*
- curvispina* Forel, see *M. puryi curvispina*
- dichrous** Forel, 1907A: 274 — Queen; Type locality: Yalgoo [28/116], W.A.
- dimidiatus** Fr. Smith, 1867: 527 — Worker; Type locality: Champion Bay [28/114], W.A.
- diversus** Fr. Smith, 1867: 527 — Worker; Type locality: Champion Bay [28/114], W.A.
- diversus duyfkeni** Forel, 1915: 45 — Worker; Type locality: Kimberley district [17/127], W.A.
- diversus oxleyi** Forel, 1915: 45 — Worker; Type locality: Kimberley district [17/127], W.A.
- diversus unicolor** Forel, 1902B: 455 — Worker; Type locality: King Sound [16/123], W.A.
- doddi* Santschi, see *M. aureolus doddi*
- duyfkeni* Forel, see *M. diversus duyfkeni*
- excavatus** Clark, 1938: 367 — Worker; Type locality: Reevesby Island [34/136], S.A.
- fenestratus** Fr. Smith, 1867: 526 — Worker; Type locality: Champion Bay [28/114], W.A.

- ferrugineus** Crawley, 1922A: 444 — Worker; Type locality: Serpentine River [32/116], W.A.  
**froggatti** Forel, 1913B: 183 — Worker; Type locality: Victoria.  
**hilli** Crawley, 1922A: 445 — Worker; Type locality: Seaford [38/145], Vic.  
**hirsutus** Mayr, 1876: 112 — Worker; Type locality: Gayndah [25/151], Qld.  
**hirsutus minor** Forel, 1902B: 457 — Worker, Queen; Original localities: Sydney [33/151] *et al.*, N.S.W.  
 (senior homonym of *M. minor* Crawley, 1918 = *M. minimus* Crawley)  
**hirsutus rugosus** Crawley, 1922A: 443 — Worker; Type locality: Parkerville [31/116], W.A.  
**hospes** Forel, 1910: 48 — Worker, Male; Type locality: Howlong [35/146], N.S.W.  
*leveillei* Emery, see New Caledonian list.  
*linae* Santschi, see *M. aureolus linae*  
**mars** Forel, 1902B: 454 — Worker; Type locality: Charters Towers [20/146], Qld.  
**mars ajax** Forel, 1915: 44 — Worker; Type locality: Kimberley district [17/127], W.A.  
**minimus** Crawley, 1922A: 445 (*nom.nov.* for *M. minor* Crawley, 1918)  
 = *minor* Crawley, 1918: 89 — Worker; Type locality: Koolpinyah [12/131], N.T. (junior homonym of  
*M. hirsutus minor* Forel, 1902B).  
 = *crawleyi* Viehmeyer, 1925A: 27 (unnecessarily proposed *nom.nov.* for *M. minor* Crawley, 1918)  
*minor* Crawley, = *minimus* (junior homonym)  
*minor* Forel, see *M. hirsutus minor*  
**mjobergi** Forel, 1915: 46 — Worker; Type locality: Noonkanbah [18/124], W.A.  
**oceanicus** Fr. Smith, 1862A: 414 — Worker; Type locality: Moreton Bay [27/153], Qld.  
*oxleyi* Forel, see *M. diversus oxleyi*  
**pubescens** (Fr. Smith), 1854: 223 — Queen; Type locality: Adelaide [34/138], S.A. (as N.S.W. (*sic!*))  
 (*Cryptocerus pubescens*) (Combination: Fr. Smith, 1862A: 413).  
**purys** Forel, 1902B: 456 — Worker; Type locality: Yarra district [37/145], Vic.  
**purys curvispina** Forel, 1910: 47 — Worker; Type locality: New South Wales.  
*rugosus* Crawley, see *M. hirsutus rugosus*  
**similis** Viehmeyer, 1922: 208 — Worker; Type locality: Killalpaninna [28/138], S.A.  
**testudineus** McAra, 1956: 148 — Worker; Type locality: Port George the Fourth [15/124], W.A.  
*unicolor* Forel, see *M. diversus unicolor*

#### New Caledonian species:

- leveillei** Emery, 1883: 151 — Worker; Type locality: New Caledonia.

#### MESOPONERA Emery, 1901

##### Index list and Australian species:

- australis** (Forel), 1900: 62 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld. (*Ponera melanaria australis*)  
 (Combination: Wilson, 1958B: 349).  
*castanea* (Mayr), see New Zealand list.  
*castanea* (Fr. Smith), = *castaneicolor*, see New Zealand list.  
*castaneicolor* (Dalla Torre), see New Zealand list.  
*striata* Stitz, = *castanea* (Mayr), see New Zealand list.

##### New Zealand species:

- castanea** (Mayr), 1865: 69 — Worker; Type locality: Auckland, New Zealand. (*Ponera castanea*)  
 (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1958C: 20). (senior homonym of *Ponera castanea* Fr. Smith, 1876B)  
 = *striata* Stitz, 1911: 356 — Worker; Type locality: Auckland, New Zealand. (synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1958C: 20).  
**castaneicolor** (Dalla Torre), 1893: 38 (*nom.nov.* for *Ponera castanea* Fr. Smith, 1876) (*Ponera castaneicolor*)  
 (Combination: Wilson and Taylor, 1967: 103).  
 = *castanea* (Fr. Smith), 1876B: 489 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Tairua, New Zealand. (*Ponera castanea*)  
 (junior homonym of *Ponera castanea* Mayr, 1865 = *Mesoponera castanea*).



## MESOSTRUMA W.L. Brown, 1948

- browni** Taylor, 1962: 1 — Worker; Type locality: 2 mi. E. of Berry [34/150], N.S.W.  
**eccentrica** Taylor, 1973: 31 — Worker; Type locality: 14 km. W. of Balranald [34/143], N.S.W.  
**exolympica** Taylor, 1973: 35 — Worker; Type locality: Mt. Ainslie [35/149], A.C.T.  
**laevigata** W.L. Brown, 1952A: 12 — Worker; Type locality: Sea Lake [35/142], Vic.  
**loweryi** Taylor, 1973: 35 — Worker; Type locality: Willaston [34/138], S.A.  
**turneri** (Forel), 1895B: 424 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld. (*Strumigenys (Epopostruma) turneri*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1948A: 119).

## METAPONE Forel, 1911

- laeae** Wheeler, 1919A: 183 — Queen; Type locality: Tamborine Mountain [27/153], Qld.  
**mjobergi** Forel, 1915: 36 — Worker; Type locality: Malanda [17/145], Qld.  
**tillyardi** Wheeler, 1919A: 187 — Worker; Type locality: Dorrigo [30/152], N.S.W.  
**tricolor** McAreavey, 1949: 4 — Queen; Type locality: Nyngan [31/147], N.S.W.

## MONOMORIUM Mayr, 1855

## Index list and Australian species:

Species originally published in *Monomorium* and not listed here will be found listed under *Chelaner*.

*antipodum* Forel, see New Zealand list.

**australicum** Forel, 1907B: 20 — Worker; Type locality: Mt. Victoria [33/150], N.S.W. (*M. subcoecum australicum*)

*barretti* Santschi, see *M. fraterculus barretti*

**broomense** Forel, 1915: 74 — Worker; Type locality: Broome [17/122], W.A. (*M. (Mitara) laeve broomense*)

**destructor** (Jerdon) 1852: 105 — Worker; Type locality: India. (*Atta destructor*)

Introduced — first report Forel, 1915: 73. (Probably the *Monomorium gracillimum* of Clark, 1941A: 67.)

**donisthorpei** Crawley, 1915A: 134 — Worker; Type locality: Darwin [12/130], N.T. (*M. (Mitara) donisthorpei*)

**fieldi** Forel, 1910: 30 — Worker, Male; Type locality: Tennant Creek [19/134], N.T. (*M. (Martia) fieldi*)

**floricola** (Jerdon), 1852: 107 — Queen; Type locality: India. (*Atta floricola*)

Introduced — first report Forel, 1915: 71.

Also in New Caledonia.

**fraterculus** Santschi, 1919: 328 — Worker; Type locality: Townsville [19/146], Qld. (*M. (Mitara) laeve fraterculus*)

**fraterculus barretti** Santschi, 1928: 467 — Worker; Type locality: Elsternwick [37/145], Vic. (*M. (Lampromyrmex) fraterculus barretti*)

*froggatti* Forel, to *Adlerzia*

*gracillimum* (Fr. Smith), see note under *M. destructor*

**ilia** Forel, 1907A: 277 — Worker; Original localities: Day Dawn [27/117] *et al.*, W.A. (*M. (Martia) ilia*)

**ilia lamingtonense** Forel, 1915: 73 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Glen Lamington [28/152], Qld. (*M. (Mitara) ilia lamingtonensis*)

**laeve** Mayr, 1876: 101 — Worker; Type locality: Rockhampton [23/150], Qld.

**laeve nigrius** Forel, 1915: 74 — Worker, Queen; Original localities: Tamborine Mountain [27/153] *et al.*, Qld. (*M. (Mitara) laeve nigrius*)

*lamingtonense* Forel, see *M. ilia lamingtonense*

*lippulum* Wheeler, to *Anisopheidole*

**micron** Crawley, 1925A: 593 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Western Australia.

*nigellum* Emery, see *M. sydneyense nigellum*

*nigrius* Forel, see *M. laeve nigrius*

*orientale* Mayr, see New Zealand list.

**pharaonis** (Linnaeus), 1758: 580 — Worker; Type locality: Egypt. (*Formica pharaonis*)

Introduced — first report Mayr, 1876: 100.

Also in New Zealand.

**sydneyense** Forel, 1902B: 442 — Worker; Type locality: Sydney [33/151], N.S.W.

**sydneyense nigellum** Emery, 1914A: 184 — Worker; Type locality: Loftus [34/151], N.S.W. (*M. (Mitara) sydneyense nigella*)

#### New Caledonian species:

**floricola** Jerdon — also in Australia (details above).

Introduced — first report Emery, 1914B: 410.

#### New Zealand species:

**antipodum** Forel, 1901C: 377 — Worker; Type locality: Auckland, New Zealand.

**orientale** Mayr, 1878: 670 — Worker; Type locality: Calcutta, India.

Introduced — first report W.L. Brown, 1958C: 36.

**pharaonis** (Linnaeus) — also in Australia (details above).

Introduced — first report W.L. Brown, 1958C: 36.

#### MYOPIAS Roger, 1861

**chapmani** Willey and W.L. Brown, 1983: 264 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Obi Obi Creek [26/152], Qld.

**densesticta** Willey and W.L. Brown, 1983: 268 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Shiptons Flat [15/145], Qld.

*diadela* (Clark), = *tasmanensis*

**tasmaniensis** Wheeler, 1923: 177 — Worker; Type locality: Hobart [42/147], Tas.

= *diadela* (Clark), 1934C: 54 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Turtons Track [38/143], Vic. (*Trapeziopelta diadela*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1953C: 51).

**tenuis** (Emery), 1900: 313 — Queen; Type locality: Beliao Island, near Berlinhafen (Aitape), New Guinea.

A Melanesia-based species probably indigenous to Australia — first report Willey and W.L. Brown, 1983: 272

#### MYOPOPONE Roger, 1861

**castanea** (Fr. Smith), 1860: 105 — Worker; Type locality: Bachian, Indonesia. (*Amblyopone castaneus*) (Combination: Mayr, 1867: 90).

Widespread in the Indo-Australian area and probably indigenous to Australia — first report Emery, 1887B: 447.

#### MYRMECIA Fabricius, 1804

##### Index list and Australian species:

**aberrans** Forel, 1900: 54 — Worker; Type locality: Gawlertown [34/138], S.A.

*affinis* Mayr, = *simillima*

**analis** Mayr, 1862: 725 — Worker; Type locality: New Holland

= *atriscapa* Crawley, 1925A: 580 — Worker; Type locality: Albany [35/117], W.A. (Synonymy: Clark, 1951: 54).

*apicalis* Emery, see New Caledonian list.

**arnoldi** Clark, 1951: 36 — Worker; Type locality: Emu Rock [32/119], W.A.

*athertonensis* Forel, = *auriventris*

**atrata** Clark, 1951: 77 — Worker; Type locality: Ravensthorpe [33/120], W.A.

*atriscapa* Crawley, = *analis*

*aureorufa* Forel, = *mandibularis*

**auriventris** Mayr, 1870: 968 — Worker; Original localities: Port Mackay [21/149] *et al.*, Qld.

- athertonensis* Forel, 1915: 8 — Worker, Male; Type locality: Atherton [17/145], Qld. (*M. auriventris athertonensis*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1953A: 10).
- barbata* Wheeler, = *fulvipes*
- basirufa* Forel, see *M. vindex basirufa*
- brevinoda** Forel, 1910: 2 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Gisborne [37/144], Vic. (*M. forficata brevinoda*)  
Also in New Zealand.
- = *gigas* Forel, 1913A: 310 — Worker; Type locality: Queensland. (*M. pyriformis gigas*) (Synonymy: Clark, 1951: 104).
- = *eudoxia* Forel, 1915: 8 — Worker; Type locality: Atherton [17/145], Qld. (*M. forficata eudoxia*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1953A: 22).
- callima** (Clark), 1943: 125 — Worker; Type locality: Kiata [36/141], Vic. (*Promyrmecia callima*) (Combination: Taylor and D.R. Brown, 1985: 7).
- cardigaster** W.L. Brown, 1953A: 28 (*nom.nov.* for *Myrmecia cordata* Clark, 1951)  
= *cordata* Clark, 1951: 116 — Worker; Type locality: Malanda [17/145], Qld. (junior homonym of *M. cordata* Fabricius, 1805 = *Daceton armigerum* Latreille, 1802 (extralimital))
- celaena** (Clark), 1943: 120 — Worker; Original localities: Pilliga [30/148] *et al.*, N.S.W., Qld. (*Promyrmecia celaena*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1953A: 17).
- cephalotes** (Clark), 1943: 123 — Worker, Queen, Male; Original localities: Coopers Creek [27/140] *et al.*, S.A. (*Promyrmecia cephalotes*) (Combination: Taylor and D.R. Brown, 1985: 7).
- chasei** Forel, 1894B: 235 — Worker; Type locality: Perth [31/115], W.A.  
= *mediorubra* Forel, 1910: 7 — Worker; Type locality: King George Sound [35/117], W.A. (*M. pilosula mediorubra*) (Synonymy: Clark, 1951: 212).
- chasei ludlowi** Crawley, 1922A: 431 — Worker; Type locality: Ludlow [33/115], W.A.
- chrysogaster** (Clark), 1943: 114 — Worker; Type locality: Brisbane [27/153], Qld. (*Promyrmecia chrysogaster*) (Combination: Taylor and D.R. Brown, 1985: 7).
- clarki** Crawley, 1922A: 432 — Worker; Type locality: Mundaring Weir [31/116], W.A.
- coelatinoda* Wheeler, = *mandibularis*
- comata** Clark, 1951: 43 — Worker; Type locality: Bunya Mts. [26/151], Qld.
- cordata* Clark, = *cardigaster* (junior homonym)
- crassinoda* Clark, = *pulchra*
- crudelis* Fr. Smith, = *simillima*
- cydista** (Clark), 1943: 115 — Worker; Original localities: Lismore [28/153] *et al.*, N.S.W. (*Promyrmecia cydista*) (Combination: Taylor and D.R. Brown, 1985: 8).
- decipians** Clark, 1951: 86 — Worker; Type locality: Quirindi [31/150], N.S.W.
- desertorum** Wheeler, 1915C: 805 — Worker; Type locality: Todmorden [27/134], S.A. (*M. vindex desertorum*)  
= *lutea* Crawley, 1922A: 429 — Worker; Type locality: Ludlow [33/115], W.A. (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1953A: 25).  
= *princeps* Clark, 1951: 46 — Worker; Type locality: Tarcoola [30/134], S.A. (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1953A: 25).  
= *fuscipes* Clark, 1951: 62 — Worker; Type locality: Port Lincoln [34/135], S.A. (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1953A: 25).
- dichospila** Clark, 1938: 359 — Worker, Queen, Male; Type locality: Reevesby Island [34/136], S.A. (*M. (Promyrmecia) dichospila*)
- dimidiata** Clark, 1951: 71 — Worker; Type locality: Stanthorpe [28/151], Qld.
- dispar** (Clark), 1951: 226 — Worker; Original localities: Cowra [33/148] *et al.*, N.S.W. (*Promyrmecia dispar*) (Combination: Taylor and D.R. Brown, 1985: 8).
- dixonii** (Clark), 1943: 135 — Worker, Queen; Original localities: Eltham [37/145], Vic. *et al.*, N.S.W., A.C.T. (*Promyrmecia dixonii*) (Combination: Taylor and D.R. Brown, 1985: 8).
- elegans** (Clark), 1943: 122 — Worker, Queen; Original localities: Hovea [31/116], *et al.*, W.A. (*Promyrmecia elegans*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1953A: 15).
- esuriens** Fabricius, 1804: 424 — Worker; Type locality: Australia.  
= *tasmaniensis* Fr. Smith, 1858: 147 — Worker; Type locality: Tasmania. (Synonymy: Emery, 1911: 20).  
= *walkeri* Forel, 1893A: 456 — Worker; Type locality: Hobart [42/147], Tas. (Synonymy: Emery, 1911: 20).

- eudoxia* Forel, = *brevinoda*  
**eupoecila** (Clark), 1943: 98 — Queen; Type locality: Adelaide [34/138], S.A. (*Promyrmecia eupoecila*)  
 (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1953A: 18).  
**excavata** (Clark), 1951: 137 — Worker; Type locality: Bundarra [30/151], N.S.W. (*Promyrmecia excavata*)  
 (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1953A: 18).  
**exigua** (Clark), 1943: 107 — Worker; Type locality: Lake Hattah [34/142], Vic. (*Promyrmecia exigua*)  
 (Combination: Taylor and D.R. Brown, 1985: 9).  
*fallax* Clark, = *pulchra*  
**fasciata** Clark, 1951: 63 — Worker; Type locality: Pilliga [30/148], N.S.W.  
*femorata* Santschi, = *fulvipes*  
**ferruginea** Mayr, 1876: 95 — Worker; Type locality: Peak Downs [22/148], Qld. (*M. nigriceps ferruginea*)  
**flammicollis** W.L. Brown, 1953A: 23 — Worker; Type locality: Rocky Scrub [13/143], Qld.  
**flavicomma** Roger, 1861B: 171 — Worker; Type locality: Australia.  
**flavicomma minuscula** Forel, 1915: 8 — Worker; Original localities: Malanda [17/145] *et al.*, Qld.  
**forceps** Roger, 1861A: 34 — Worker; Type locality: New Holland  
 = *obscuriceps* Viehmeyer, 1924A: 222 — Worker; Type locality: Liverpool [33/150], N.S.W. (*M. forceps obscuriceps*)  
 (Synonymy: Clark, 1951: 24).  
 = *singularis* Clark, 1951: 26 — Worker; Type locality: Kangaroo Island [35/137], S.A. (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1953A: 7).  
**forficata** (Fabricius), 1787: 310 — Worker; Type locality: Tasmania. (*Formica forficata*) (Combination: Fabricius, 1804: 424).  
 = *lucida* Forel, 1893A: 457 — Worker; Type locality: Hobart [42/147], Tas. (Synonymy: Clark, 1951: 93).  
 = *rubra* Forel, 1910: 3 — Worker; Type locality: Jarra district [37/145], Vic. (*M. forficata rubra*)  
 (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1953A: 28).  
*formosa* Wheeler, see *M. maura formosa*  
**froggatti** Forel, 1910: 9 — Worker; Type locality: Manilla [30/150], N.S.W.  
 = *taylori* Wheeler, 1933B: 53 — Worker; Type locality: Roma [26/148] district, Qld. (*M. (Promyrmecia) aberrans taylori*)  
 (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1953A: 17).  
 = *sericata* Wheeler, 1933B: 53 — Worker; Type locality: Wagga Wagga [35/147], N.S.W. (*M. (Promyrmecia) aberrans sericata*)  
 (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1953A: 17).  
**fucosa** Clark, 1934A: 15 — Worker, Queen; Original localities: Lake Hattah [34/142] *et al.*, Vic., S.A. (*M. (Promyrmecia) fucosa*)  
**fulgida** Clark, 1951: 73 — Worker; Type locality: Parkers Range [31/119], W.A.  
**fulviculis** Forel, 1913B: 174 — Worker; Type locality: Sydney [33/151], N.S.W. (*M. (Pristomyrmecia) fulvipes fulviculis*)  
**fulvipes** Roger, 1861A: 36 — Worker; Type locality: Australia.  
 = *femorata* Santschi, 1928: 466 — Worker; Type locality: Frankston [38/145], Vic. (*M. (Pristomyrmecia) piliventris femorata*)  
 (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1953A: 21).  
 = *barbata* Wheeler, 1933B: 71 — Worker, Queen; Original localities: Dorrigo [30/152], N.S.W. *et al.*, Vic. (*M. (Promyrmecia) fulvipes barbata*)  
 (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1953A: 21).  
*fuscipes* Clark, = *desertorum*  
**gigas** Forel, = *brevinoda*  
**gilberti** Forel, 1910: 6 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld. (*M. fulvipes gilberti*)  
 = *regina* Santschi, 1928: 465 — Worker; Type locality: Townsville [19/146], Qld. (*M. (Pristomyrmecia) regina*)  
 (Synonymy: Clark, 1951: 169).  
*goudiei* (Clark), = *varians*  
*gracilis* Emery, = *rufinodis*  
**gratiosa** Clark, 1951: 66 — Worker; Type locality: Bendering [32/118], W.A.  
**greavesi** (Clark), 1943: 99 — Queen; Type locality: Mareeba [17/145], Qld. (*Promyrmecia greavesi*)  
 (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1953A: 18).  
**gulosa** (Fabricius), 1775: 395 — Worker; Type locality: New Holland (*Formica gulosa*) (Combination: Fabricius, 1804: 424).  
 = *obscurior* Forel, 1922: 87 — Worker; Type locality: Australia. (*M. gulosa obscurior*) (Synonymy: Clark, 1951: 49).  
*haematosticta* (Wheeler), = *M. maura formosa*  
**harderi** Forel, 1910: 8 — Worker; Type locality: Gundah [31/149], N.S.W.

- scabra* (Clark), 1943: 118 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Leigh Creek [30/138], S.A. (*Promyrmecia scabra*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1953A: 16).
- maloni* (Clark), 1943: 121 — Worker; Type locality: Inglewood [36/143], Vic. (*Promyrmecia maloni*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1953A: 16).
- hilli* (Clark), 1943: 125 — Worker; Type locality: Finke River [25/134], N.T. (*Promyrmecia hilli*) (Combination: Taylor and D.R. Brown, 1985: 11).
- hirsuta* Clark, 1951: 109 — Worker; Type locality: Stawell [37/142], Vic.
- infima* Forel, 1900: 54 — Worker; Type locality: Perth [31/115], W.A. (*M. picta infima*)
- inquilina* Douglas and W.L. Brown, 1959: 13 — Queen; Type locality: Badjanning Rocks [33/117], W.A.
- laevinodis* (Clark), = *mandibularis*
- longinodis* Clark, 1951: 87 — Worker; Type locality: Kiama [34/150], N.S.W.
- lucida* Forel, = *forficata*
- ludlowi* Crawley, see *M. chasei ludlowi*
- lutea* Crawley, = *desertorum*
- luteiforceps* (Wheeler), 1933B: 74 — Worker; Type locality: Herberton [17/145], Qld. (*Myrmecia (Promyrmecia) luteiforceps*) (Combination: Taylor and D.R. Brown, 1985: 12). (previously infrasubspecific, see Forel, 1915: 9; Taylor, 1986: 36)
- malandensis* Forel, = *rowlandi*
- maloni* (Clark), = *harderi*
- mandibularis** Fr. Smith, 1858: 145 — Worker; Type locality: Adelaide [34/138], S.A.  
= *aureorufa* Forel, 1910: 6 — Worker; Type locality: Australia. (*M. mandibularis aureorufa*) (Synonymy: Clark, 1951: 151).  
= *postpetiolaris* Wheeler, 1933B: 65 — Worker, Male; Original localities: Mt. Lofty [34/138], S.A. *et al.*, Vic., W.A. (*M. (Promyrmecia) mandibularis postpetiolaris*) (Synonymy: Clark, 1951: 151).  
= *coelatinoda* Wheeler, 1933B: 72 — Worker; Type locality: Belair [35/138], S.A. (*M. (Promyrmecia) fulvipes coelatinoda*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1953A: 4).  
= *laevinodis* (Clark), 1943: 139 — Worker, Queen; Original localities: Armadale [32/116] *et al.*, W.A., S.A., Vic. (*Promyrmecia laevinodis*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1953A: 4).
- marmorata* (Clark), = *varians*
- maura** (Wheeler), 1933B: 51 — Worker; Type locality: Bathurst [33/149], N.S.W. (*M. (Promyrmecia) aberrans maura*)
- maura formosa** (Wheeler), 1933B: 52 — Worker; Type locality: Uralla [30/151], N.S.W. (*M. (Promyrmecia) aberrans formosa*)  
= *haematosticta* (Wheeler), 1933B: 51 — Worker; Type locality: Uralla [30/151], N.S.W. (*M. (Promyrmecia) aberrans haematosticta*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1953A: 19).
- mediorubra* Forel, = *chasei*
- michaelseni** Forel, 1907A: 267 — Worker; Type locality: N.E. of Albany [35/117], W.A.  
= *perthensis* Crawley, 1922A: 431 — Worker; Type locality: Perth [31/115], W.A. (*M. michaelseni perthensis*) (Synonymy: Clark, 1951: 204).
- michaelseni queenslandica** Forel, 1915: 4 — Worker; Type locality: Lamington Plateau [28/152], Qld.  
= *overbecki* Viehmeyer, 1924A: 222 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Trial Bay [30/153], N.S.W. (*M. michaelseni overbecki*) (Synonymy: Clark, 1951: 222).
- midas** Clark, 1951: 55 — Worker; Type locality: Dorrigo [30/152], N.S.W.
- minuscula* Forel, see *M. flavicoma minuscula*
- mjobergi** Forel, 1915: 5 — Worker, Queen; Original localities: Atherton [17/145] *et al.*, Qld.
- murina* Clark, = *pulchra*
- nigra** Forel, 1907A: 267 — Worker; Type locality: East Fremantle [32/115], W.A. (*M. picta nigra*)
- nigriceps** Mayr, 1862: 725 — Worker; Type locality: New Holland
- nigriscapa** Roger, 1861A: 33 — Worker; Type locality: New Holland
- nigriventris* Mayr, = *simillima*
- nigrocincta** Fr. Smith, 1858: 147 — Worker; Type locality: Australia.
- nobilis** (Clark), 1943: 97 — Worker, Queen, Male; Original localities: Altona [37/144] *et al.*, Vic. (*Promyrmecia nobilis*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1953A: 19).
- obscuriceps* Viehmeyer, = *forceps*
- obscurior* Forel, = *gulosa*

- occidentalis** (Clark), 1943: 119 — Worker, Queen; Original localities: Tammin [31/117] *et al.*, W.A.  
(*Promyrmecia occidentalis*) (Combination: Taylor and D.R. Brown, 1985: 13).
- opaca** (Clark), 1943: 123 — Worker, Queen; Original localities: Tammin [31/117] *et al.*, W.A.  
(*Promyrmecia opaca*) (Combination: Taylor and D.R. Brown, 1985: 13).
- overbecki* Viehmeyer, = *michaelseni queenslandica*
- paucidens* Forel, = *simillima*
- pavida** Clark, 1951: 76 — Worker; Type locality: Mt. Barker [34/117], W.A.
- perthensis* Crawley, = *michaelseni*
- petiolata** Emery, 1895B: 345 — Worker; Type locality: Mt. Bellenden Ker [17/145], Qld.
- picta** Fr. Smith, 1858: 146 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Adelaide [34/138], S.A.
- picticeps** Clark, 1951: 47 — Worker; Type locality: Albany [35/117], W.A.
- piliventris** Fr. Smith, 1858: 146 — Worker; Type locality: Australia.  
= *rectidens* Forel, 1910: 5 — Worker; Type locality: Kingstown [30/151], Australia (*M. piliventris rectidens*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1953A: 20).
- pilosula** Fr. Smith, 1858: 146 — Worker, Queen, Male; Type locality: Australia and Tas.  
= *ruginoda* (Fr. Smith), 1858: 93 — Male; Type locality: Australia. (*Ponera ruginoda*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1953A: 6).
- postpetiolaris* Wheeler, = *mandibularis*
- potteri** (Clark), 1951: 168 — Worker; Type locality: Patho [36/144], Vic. (*Promyrmecia potteri*)  
(Combination: Taylor and D.R. Brown, 1985: 14).
- princeps* Clark, = *desertorum*
- pulchra** Clark, 1929: 119 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Cann River [37/149], Vic.  
= *crassinoda* Clark, 1934C: 50 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Gellibrand [38/143], Vic. (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1953A: 27).  
= *fallax* Clark, 1951: 79 — Worker; Type locality: Kerrie [38/146], Vic. (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1953A: 27).  
= *murina* Clark, 1951: 80 — Worker; Type locality: Belgrave [37/145], Vic. (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1953A: 27).
- pumilio* Mayr, = *urens*
- pyriformis** Fr. Smith, 1858: 144 — Worker, Queen, Male; Original localities: Melbourne [37/144], Vic. *et al.*, N.S.W.  
= *sanguinea* Fr. Smith, 1858: 148 — Worker; Type locality: Tasmania. (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1953A: 9).
- queenslandica* Forel, see *M. michaelseni queenslandica*
- rectidens* Forel, = *piliventris*
- regina* Santschi, = *gilberti*
- regularis** Crawley, 1925A: 579 — Worker; Type locality: Albany [35/117], W.A.
- rogeri* Emery, = *simillima*
- rowlandi** Forel, 1910: 4 — Worker; Original localities: Kuranda [16/145] *et al.*, Qld. (*M. tarsata rowlandi*)  
= *malandensis* Forel, 1915: 9 — Worker, Male; Original localities: Malanda [17/145] *et al.*, Qld. (*M. tarsata malandensis*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1953A: 10).
- rubicunda** (Clark), 1943: 107 — Worker; Type locality: Ooldea [30/131], S.A. (*Promyrmecia rubicunda*)  
(Combination: Taylor and D.R. Brown, 1985: 15).
- rubra* Forel, = *forficata*
- rubripes** Clark, 1951: 34 — Worker; Type locality: Ongerup [33/118], W.A.
- rufinodis** Fr. Smith, 1858: 145 — Worker; Type locality: Adelaide [34/138], S.A.  
= *gracilis* Emery, 1898: 232 — Worker; Type locality: Kingscote [35/137], S.A. (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1953A: 8).
- rufonigra* Crawley, = *varians*
- ruginoda* (Fr. Smith), = *pilosula*
- ruginodis* (Clark), = *rugosa*
- rugosa** Wheeler, 1933B: 60 — Worker; Type locality: Ludlow [33/115], W.A. (*M. (Promyrmecia) michaelseni rugosa*)  
= *ruginodis* (Clark), 1943: 113 — Worker, Queen, Male; Original localities: Perth [31/115] *et al.*, W.A. (*Promyrmecia ruginodis*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1953A: 5).
- sanguinea* Fr. Smith, = *pyriformis*

- scabra* (Clark), = *harderi*  
*sericata* Wheeler, = *froggatti*  
*shepherdi* (Clark), = *varians*  
**simillima** Fr. Smith, 1858: 144 — Worker; Type locality: Australia.  
 = *crudelis* Fr. Smith, 1858: 147 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Adelaide [34/138], S.A. (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1953A: 12).  
 = *nigriventris* Mayr, 1862: 724 — Worker; Type locality: New Holland (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1953A: 12).  
 = *spadicea* Mayr, 1862: 724 — Worker; Original localities: Sydney [33/151], N.S.W. *et al.*, S.A. (Synonymy: Clark, 1951: 89).  
 = *affinis* Mayr, 1862: 725 — Worker; Type locality: New Holland (Synonymy: Clark, 1951: 89).  
 = *tricolor* Mayr, 1862: 724 — Worker; Type locality: Sydney [33/151], N.S.W. (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1953A: 12).  
 = *paucidens* Forel, 1910: 5 — Worker; Type locality: Tasmania. (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1953A: 12).  
 = *rogeri* Emery, 1914A: 181 — Worker; Type locality: New South Wales. (*M. tricolor rogeri*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1953A: 12).  
*singularis* Clark, = *forceps*  
*spadicea* Mayr, = *crudelis*  
**subfasciata** Viehmeyer, 1924A: 221 — Worker; Type locality: Liverpool [33/150], N.S.W.  
**suttoni** Clark, 1951: 72 — Worker; Type locality: Fletcher [28/151], Qld.  
**swalei** Crawley, 1922A: 429 — Worker; Type locality: Albany [35/117], W.A. (*M. harderi swalei*)  
**tarsata** Fr. Smith, 1858: 145 — Worker; Type locality: Australia (Hunter River [32/151], &c) (*sic!*)  
*tasmaniensis* Fr. Smith, = *esuriens*  
*taylori* Wheeler, = *froggatti*  
**tepperi** Emery, 1898: 231 — Queen, Male; Type locality: South Australia.  
**testaceipes** (Clark), 1943: 134 — Worker; Type locality: Albany [35/117], W.A. (*Promyrmecia testaceipes*) (Combination: Taylor and D.R. Brown, 1985: 17).  
*tricolor* Mayr, = *simillima*  
**urens** Lowne, 1865B: 336 — Worker; Type locality: Sydney [33/151], N.S.W.  
 = *pumilio* Mayr, 1866A: 896 — Worker; Type locality: Sydney [33/151], N.S.W. (Synonymy: Clark, 1951: 190).  
**varians** Mayr, 1876: 94 — Worker; Original localities: Peak Downs [22/148] *et al.*, Qld.  
 = *rufonigra* Crawley, 1921: 87 — Worker; Type locality: Townsville [19/146], Qld. (Synonymy: Clark, 1951: 181).  
 = *wilsoni* (Clark), 1943: 127 — Worker; Type locality: Mutchilba [17/145], Qld. (*Promyrmecia wilsoni*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1953A: 14).  
 = *shepherdi* (Clark), 1943: 128 — Worker, Queen, Male; Original localities: Broken Hill [31/141] *et al.*, N.S.W., S.A., Vic. (*Promyrmecia shepherdi*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1953A: 15).  
 = *goudiei* (Clark), 1943: 129 — Worker, Queen; Original localities: Sea Lake [35/142] *et al.*, Vic. (*Promyrmecia goudiei*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1953A: 15).  
 = *marmorata* (Clark), 1951: 188 — Worker; Type locality: Patho [36/144], Vic. (*Promyrmecia marmorata*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1953A: 15).  
**vindex** Fr. Smith, 1858: 144 — Worker; Type locality: Western Australia.  
**vindex basirufa** Forel, 1907A: 264 — Worker; Type locality: Subiaco [31/115], W.A.  
*walkeri* Forel, = *esuriens*  
*wilsoni* (Clark), = *varians*

#### New Caledonian species:

**apicalis** Emery, 1883: 150 — Worker; Type locality: New Caledonia.

#### New Zealand species:

**brevinoda** Forel — also in Australia (details above).

Introduced — first report W.L. Brown, 1958C: 10.

**MYRMECINA** Curtis, 1829

*gratiosa* Fr. Smith, to *Podomyrma*

**rugosa** Forel, 1902B: 438 — Worker, Male; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.

**MYRMECOCYSTUS** Wesmael, 1838

An extralimital genus. see *Melophorus*.

**MYRMECORHYNCHUS** André, 1896

**carteri** Clark, 1934B: 43 — Worker; Original localities: Barrington Tops [32/151], N.S.W. *et al.*, Vic.

**emeryi** André, 1896: 254 — Worker; Type locality: Victorian Alps [37/146], Vic.

**musgravei** Clark, 1934B: 43 — Male; Type locality: National Park [28/153], Qld.

**nitidus** Clark, 1934B: 44 — Worker, Queen, Male; Original localities: Cheltenham [37/145], Vic. *et al.*, A.C.T.

**rufithorax** Clark, 1934B: 46 — Worker; Type locality: Warburton [37/145], Vic.

**MYRMICA** Latreille, 1804

An extralimital genus.

*adelaidae* Fr. Smith, to *Podomyrma*

*bicarinata* Nylander, to *Tetramorium*

*formosa* Fr. Smith, to *Podomyrma*

*insolens* Fr. Smith, to *Tetramorium*

*longiceps* Fr. Smith, to *Aphaenogaster*

*oblonga* Fr. Smith, to *Vollenhovia*

*pedestris* Fr. Smith, to *Vollenhovia*

*simillima* Fr. Smith, to *Tetramorium*

**MYSTRIMUM** Roger, 1862

**camillae** Emery, 1889: 491 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Bhamo, Burma.

Widespread in the Indo-Australian area and probably indigenous to Australia — first report W.L. Brown, 1952E: 25.

**NEOPHYRACACES** Clark, 1941

A junior synonym of *Cerapachys* Fr. Smith.

**NOTHOMYRMECIA** Clark, 1934

**macrops** Clark, 1934A: 19 — Worker; Type locality: Russell Range [33/123], W.A.

**NOTONCUS** Emery, 1895

*acuminatus* Viehmeyer, = *ectatommoides*

*annectens* Wheeler, = *gilberti*

*capitatus* Forel, = *enormis*

*dentatus* Forel, = *ectatommoides*

**ectatommoides** (Forel), 1892: 333 — Queen; Type locality: probably (South) Australia (*Camponotus ectatommoides*) (Combination: Emery, 1895B: 353).

= *foreli* André, 1896: 256 — Worker; Type locality: Western Australia. (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1955B: 485).

= *subdentatus* Forel, 1910: 68 — Worker; Type locality: Forest Reefs [33/149], N.S.W. (*N. foreli subdentatus*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1955B: 485).



- = *dentatus* Forel, 1910: 68 — Worker; Type locality: Gembrook [37/145], Vic. (*N. foreli dentata*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1955B: 485).
- = *acuminatus* Viehmeyer, 1925A: 37 — Worker; Type locality: probably Liverpool [33/150] or Trial Bay, N.S.W. (*N. foreli acuminata*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1955B: 485).
- = *rodwayi* Donisthorpe, 1941A: 206 — Queen; Type locality: Nowra [34/150], N.S.W. (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1955B: 485).
- enormis* Szabó, 1910: 368 — Worker; Type locality: Mt. Victoria [33/150], N.S.W.
- = *capitatus* Forel, 1915: 90 — Worker; Type locality: Tamborine Mountain [27/153], Qld. (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1955B: 489).
- = *mjobergi* Forel, 1915: 91 — Worker; Type locality: Colosseum [24/151], Qld. (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1955B: 489).
- = *minor* Viehmeyer, 1925B: 139 — Worker; Type locality: probably Liverpool [33/150] or Trial Bay, N.S.W. (*N. capitatus minor*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1955B: 489).
- foreli* André, = *ectatommoides*
- gilberti** Forel, 1895B: 418 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.
- = *gracilior* Forel, 1907A: 299 — Queen; Type locality: Fremantle [32/115], W.A. (*N. gilberti gracilior*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1955B: 490).
- = *politus* Viehmeyer, 1925A: 38 — Worker; Type locality: Liverpool [33/150], N.S.W. (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1955B: 490).
- = *annectens* Wheeler, 1934B: 154 — Worker; Type locality: Enoggera [27/153], Qld. (*N. gilberti annectens*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1955B: 490).
- gracilior* Forel, = *gilberti* F
- hickmani** Clark, 1930A: 126 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Trevallyn [41/147], Tas.
- = *rotundiceps* Clark, 1930A: 127 — Worker; Type locality: Albany [35/117], W.A. (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1955B: 492).
- minor* Viehmeyer, = *enormis*
- mjobergi* Forel, = *enormis*
- politus* Viehmeyer, = *gilberti*
- rodwayi* Donisthorpe, = *ectatommoides*
- rotundiceps* Clark, = *hickmani*
- spinisquamis** (André), 1896: 254 — Worker, Queen, Male; Type locality: Victorian Alps [37/146], Vic. (*Melophorus spinisquamis*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1955B: 481).
- subdentatus* Forel, = *ectatommoides*

#### NOTOSTIGMA Emery, 1920

- carazzii** (Emery), 1895B: 354 — Worker; Type locality: Mt. Bellenden Ker [17/145], Qld. (*Camponotus carazzii*) (Combination: Emery, 1920A: 253).
- foreli** Emery, 1920A: 253 — Worker, Major, Queen, Male; Type locality: New South Wales.
- podenzanai** (Emery), 1895B: 355 — Queen, Male; Type locality: Kamerunga [16/145], Qld. (*Camponotus podenzanai*) (probably sexuals of *N. carazzii*) (Combination: Emery, 1920A: 260).
- sanguinea** Clark, 1930A: 116 — Worker, Major; Original localities: Perth [31/115] *et al.*, W.A.

#### ODONTOMACHUS Latreille, 1804

##### Index list and Australian species:

- acutidens* Forel, = *ruficeps*
- cephalotes** Fr. Smith, 1863: 19 — Worker; Type locality: Ceram, Indonesia.  
Widespread in the Indo-Australian area and probably indigenous to Australia — first report Wilson, 1959: 490.
- coriarius* Mayr, = *ruficeps*
- haematodus* (Linnaeus), — Reported from Sydney by Mayr, 1876: 85. The name was undoubtedly misapplied here (*haematodus* is a South American species), though it has been used extensively for the Indo-Pacific *O. simillimus* Fr. Smith, which is unknown from mainland Australia (see W.L. Brown, 1976: 148). The Australian "*O. haematoda*" records of Clark, 1941A: 67, involve several of the other species listed here, judging from his surviving reference specimens.

*magnus* Mayr, = *ruficeps*

*obscurus* Crawley, = *ruficeps*

*rubriceps* Forel, = *ruficeps*

*rufescens* Forel, = *ruficeps*

**ruficeps** Fr. Smith, 1858: 81 — Worker; Type locality: Australia.

= *coriarius* Mayr, 1876: 85 — Worker, Male; Type locality: Rockhampton [23/150], Qld. (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1976: 105).

= *semicircularis* Mayr, 1876: 85 — Worker; Original localities: Peak Downs [22/148] *et al.*, Qld. (*O. coriarius semicircularis*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1976: 105).

= *magnus* Mayr, 1876: 85 — Worker; Type locality: Rockhampton [23/150], Qld. (*O. coriarius magnus*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1976: 105).

= *sharpei* Forel, 1893A: 458 — Queen; Type locality: Adelaide River [13/131], N.T. (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1976: 105).

= *acutidens* Forel, 1900: 56 — Worker; Type locality: Adelaide River [13/131], N.T. (*O. ruficeps acutidens*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1976: 105).

= *rubriceps* Forel, 1915: 33 — Worker; Original localities: Kimberley district [17/127] *et al.*, W.A. (*O. ruficeps rubriceps*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1976: 105).

= *rufescens* Forel, 1915: 34 — Worker; Type locality: Kimberley district [17/127], W.A. (*O. ruficeps rufescens*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1976: 105).

= *septentrionalis* Crawley, 1915A: 130 — Worker; Type locality: Stapleton [13/131], N.T. (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1976: 105).

= *obscurus* Crawley, 1922A: 437 — Worker; Type locality: Western Australia. (*O. corarius obscura*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1976: 105).

*semicircularis* Mayr, = *ruficeps*

*septentrionalis* Crawley, = *ruficeps*

*sharpei* Forel, = *ruficeps*

*simillimus* Fr. Smith, see New Caledonian list.

**turneri** Forel, 1900: 56 — Worker; Type locality: Townsville [19/146], Qld. (*O. ruficeps turneri*)

#### New Caledonian species:

**simillimus** Fr. Smith, 1858: 80 — Queen; Type locality: Fiji.

Widespread in the Indo-Pacific area and probably indigenous to New Caledonia — first report Emery, 1914B: 400 (as *O. haematoda*).

See note under *O. haematodus* in Australian list.

#### ODONTOMYRMEX André, 1905

A junior synonym of *Pristomyrmex* Mayr.

#### OECOPHYLLA Fr. Smith, 1860

**smaragdina** (Fabricius), 1775: 828(appendix) — Worker; Type locality: India. (*Formica smaragdina*) (Combination: Fr. Smith, 1860: 102).

Widespread in the Indo-Australian area and probably indigenous to Australia — first report Fabricius, 1775: 392 (as *Formica virescens*).

= *virescens* (Fabricius), 1775: 392 — Worker; Type locality: New Holland (*Formica virescens*) (Synonymy: Mayr, 1872: 143).

= *viridis* (W. Kirby), 1818: 478 — Worker; Type locality: northern Australia (*Formica viridis*) (Synonymy: Fr. Smith, 1858: 17).

*virescens* (Forel), = *smaragdina*

*viridis* (W. Kirby), = *smaragdina*

**OLIGOMYRMEX** Mayr, 1867**Index list and Australian species:**

- corniger** Forel, 1902B: 449 — Worker, Major, Queen, Male; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.  
Also in New Caledonia (as subspecies *sodalis*).
- corniger parvicornis** Forel, 1915: 70 — Worker, Major, Queen, Male; Original localities: Malanda [17/145] *et al.*, Qld.
- mjobergi** Forel, 1915: 69 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Malanda [17/145], Qld.
- norfolkensis** Donisthorpe, 1941B: 92 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Norfolk Island [29/168].  
(*O. manni norfolkensis*) (Combination: Taylor and D.R. Brown, 1985: 72).
- pachycerus** Forel, 1915: 69 — Worker; Type locality: Cedar Creek [17/145], Qld. (*O. (Octella) pachycerus*)
- parvicornis* Forel, see *O. corniger parvicornis*
- sodalis* Emery, see *O. corniger sodalis* in New Caledonian list.

**New Caledonian species:**

- corniger sodalis** Emery, 1914B: 412 — Worker, Major, Male; Type locality: Vallée de la Tiouaca, New Caledonia.  
A nominal species also in Australia.

**ONYCHOMYRMEX** Emery, 1895

- doddi** Wheeler, 1916C: 53 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Kuranda [16/145], Qld.
- hedleyi** Emery, 1895B: 350 — Worker; Type locality: Mt. Bellenden Ker [17/145], Qld.
- mjobergi** Forel, 1915: 2 — Worker; Original localities: Herberton [17/145], *et al.*, Qld.

**OPISTHOPSIS** Emery, 1893

- bimaculatus* Wheeler, see *O. pictus bimaculatus*
- diadematus** Wheeler, 1918B: 357 — Worker; Type locality: Townsville [19/146], Qld.
- diadematus dubius** Wheeler, 1918B: 358 — Worker; Type locality: Longreach [23/144], Qld.
- dubius* Wheeler, see *O. diadematus dubius*
- haddoni** Emery, 1893A: 226 — Worker; Type locality: Mer Island [09/144], Qld.
- haddoni rufoniger** Forel, 1910: 70 — Worker; Type locality: Tennant Creek [19/134], N.T.
- jocosus** Wheeler, 1918B: 359 — Worker; Type locality: Baron Falls [16/145], Qld.
- lepidus* Wheeler, see *O. pictus lepidus*
- lienosus** Wheeler, 1918B: 356 — Worker; Type locality: Koah [16/145], Qld.
- major** Forel, 1902B: 492 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.
- maurus** Wheeler, 1918B: 350 — Worker; Type locality: Koah [16/145], Qld.
- moestus* Wheeler, see *O. respiciens moestus*
- palliatus* Wheeler, see *O. pictus palliatus*
- pictus** Emery, 1895B: 354 — Worker; Type locality: Kamerunga [16/145], Qld.
- pictus bimaculatus** Wheeler, 1918B: 352 — Worker; Type locality: west of Townsville [19/146], Qld.
- pictus lepidus** Wheeler, 1918B: 352 — Worker; Type locality: Townsville [19/146], Qld.
- pictus palliatus** Wheeler, 1918B: 352 — Worker; Type locality: Sunnybank [27/153], Qld.
- respiciens** (Fr. Smith), 1865: 68 — Worker; Type locality: New Guinea. (*Formica (Myrmecopsis) respiciens*) (Combination: Emery, 1880: 390).  
A species probably indigenous to both Australia and New Guinea — first report Mayr, 1876: 76.
- respiciens moestus** Wheeler, 1918B: 348 — Worker, Queen, Male; Type locality: Townsville [19/146], Qld.
- rufithorax** Emery, 1895B: 354 — Worker; Type locality: Peak Downs [22/148], Qld.
- rufoniger* Forel, see *O. haddoni rufoniger*

**ORECTOGNATHUS** Fr. Smith, 1854

**Index list and Australian species:**

- alligator** Taylor, 1980: 7 — Worker; Type locality: Spencer Gap [21/148], 20 km. S.W. of Walkerston, Qld.
- antennatus** Fr. Smith — also in New Zealand (details below).  
= *septentrionalis* Forel, 1910: 51 — Queen; Type locality: Wollongbar [28/153], N.S.W. (*O. antennatus septentrionalis*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1953B: 99).
- clarki** W.L. Brown, 1953B: 94 — Worker; Type locality: Fern Tree Gully [37/145], Vic.
- coccinatus** Taylor, 1980: 779 — Worker; Type locality: Byfield [22/150], Qld.
- darlingtoni** Taylor, 1977: 606 — Worker; Type locality: Lake Eacham National Park [17/145], Qld.
- elegantulus** Taylor, 1977: 589 — Worker; Type locality: Lamington National Park [28/152], Qld.
- howensis** Wheeler, 1927B: 145 — Worker; Type locality: Lord Howe Island [31/159]. (*O. antennatus howensis*)
- kanangra** Taylor, 1980: 776 — Worker; Type locality: Gingra Range [34/150], N.S.W.
- mjobergi** Forel, 1915: 38 — Worker; Type locality: Cedar Creek [17/145], Qld.  
= *unicolor* Forel, 1915: 39 — Queen; Type locality: Malanda [17/145], Qld. (*O. mjobergi unicolor*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1953B: 98).
- nanus** Taylor, 1977: 605 — Worker; Type locality: Seymour Range [17/146], Qld.
- nigriventris** Mercovich, 1958: 195 — Worker, Queen, Male; Type locality: Dora Creek [33/151], N.S.W.
- parvispinus** Taylor, 1977: 603 — Worker; Type locality: Eungella National Park [21/148], Qld.  
*perplexus* Fr. Smith, to *Strumigenys*
- phyllobates** W.L. Brown, 1958A: 25 — Worker; Type locality: Joalah National Park [27/153], Qld.
- robustus** Taylor, 1977: 599 — Worker; Type locality: Lake Eacham National Park [17/145], Qld.
- rostratus** Lowery, 1967: 137 — Worker; Type locality: Karrumbyn Creek [28/153], N.S.W.
- sarasini* Emery, see New Caledonian list.
- satan** W.L. Brown, 1953B: 102 — Worker; Type locality: Malanda Falls [17/145], Qld.  
*septentrionalis* Forel, = *antennatus*
- sexspinosus** Forel, 1915: 39 — Worker, Male; Type locality: Cedar Creek [17/145], Qld.  
*unicolor* Forel, = *mjobergi*
- versicolor** Donisthorpe, 1940: 46 — Worker; Type locality: Tamborine Mountain [27/153], Qld.

**New Caledonian species:**

- sarasini** Emery, 1914B: 416 — Worker; Type locality: Mt. Canala, New Caledonia.

**New Zealand species:**

- antennatus** Fr. Smith, 1854: 228 — Worker; Type locality: Auckland, New Zealand.  
Also in Australia (? introduced into New Zealand).

**PACHYCONDYLA** Fr. Smith, 1858

An extralimital genus.

- barbata* Stitz, to *Bothroponera*  
*kurandensis* Forel, to *Bothroponera*  
*murina* Forel, to *Bothroponera*  
*piliventris* Fr. Smith, to *Bothroponera*  
*regularis* Forel, to *Bothroponera*  
*tasmanensis* Forel, to *Platythyrea*

**PARANOMOPONE** Wheeler, 1915

A junior synonym of *Heteroponera* Mayr.

## PARATRECHINA Motschoulsky, 1863

## Index list and Australian species:

- bourbonica* (Forel), see New Caledonian list.
- braueri* (Mayr), in Brauer, 1868: 49 — Worker; Type locality: Sydney [33/151], N.S.W. (*Prenolepis braueri*) (Combination: Emery, 1925: 221).
- braueri glabrior* (Forel), 1902B: 490 — Worker, Queen, Male; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld. (*Prenolepis braueri glabrior*) (Combination: Emery, 1925: 221).
- caledonica* (Forel), see New Caledonian list.
- foreli* (Emery), see New Caledonian list.
- glabrior* Forel, see *P. braueri glabrior*
- longicornis* (Latreille), 1802: 113 — Worker; Type locality: Senegal. (*Formica longicornis*)  
Introduced — first report Emery, 1887A: 243 (as *Prenolepis longicornis*).
- minutula* (Forel), 1901A: 25 — Worker; Type locality: New South Wales. (*Prenolepis minutula*) (Combination: Emery, 1925: 221).
- nana* Santschi, 1928: 478 — Worker, Male; Type locality: Ringwood [37/145], Vic. (*P. (Nylanderia) nana*)
- nigriventris* Emery, see *P. foreli nigriventris* in New Caledonian list.
- obscura* (Mayr), 1862: 698 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Sydney [33/151], N.S.W. (*Prenolepis obscura*) (Combination: Emery, 1925: 221).
- rosae* (Forel), 1902B: 489 — Worker, Queen, Male; Type locality: Sydney [33/151], N.S.W. (*Prenolepis rosae*) (Combination: Emery, 1925: 221).
- tasmaniensis* (Forel), 1913B: 190 — Worker; Type locality: Tasmania. (*Prenolepis (Nylanderia) tasmaniensis*) (Combination: Emery, 1925: 221).
- vaga* (Forel), 1901A: 26 — Worker; Type locality: Ralum, New Britain (*Prenolepis obscura vaga*) (Combination: Emery, 1925: 221).  
Widespread in Melanesia and the Pacific, and probably indigenous to Australia — first report Wilson and Taylor, 1967: 90.  
Also in New Caledonia and New Zealand.
- vividula* (Nylander), 1846A: 900 — Worker, Queen, Male; Type locality: Helsingfors, Finland. (*Formica vividula*)  
?Introduced — only report Mayr, 1876: 78 (as *Prenolepis vividula*); probably an incorrect identification, possibly of an indigenous species.

## New Caledonian species:

- bourbonica* (Forel) 1886: 210 — Worker; Type locality: St. Denis, Reunion. (*Prenolepis nodifera bourbonica*) (Combination: Emery, 1925: 219).  
Introduced — first report Brun & Chazeau, 1986: 112 (as *Prenolepis (Nylanderia) bourbonica*).
- caledonica* (Forel), 1902B: 491 — Worker; Type locality: New Caledonia. (*Prenolepis caledonica*) (Combination: Emery, 1925: 221).
- foreli* (Emery), 1914B: 422 — Worker, Queen, Male; Original localities: Oubatche *et al.*, New Caledonia. (*Prenolepis (Nylanderia) foreli*) (Combination: Emery, 1925: 221).
- foreli nigriventris* Emery, 1914B: 424 — Worker; Original localities: Tchalabel *et al.*, New Caledonia. (*Prenolepis (Nylanderia) foreli nigriventris*)
- longicornis* (Latreille) — also in Australia (details above).  
Introduced — first report Emery, 1914B: 421 (as *Prenolepis (Nylanderia) longicornis*).
- obscura* (Mayr) — also in Australia (details above).  
? Introduced — first report Emery, 1914B: 424 (as *Prenolepis (Nylanderia) obscura* Mayr var.).
- vaga* (Forel) — also in Australia (details above) and New Zealand.  
Widespread in Melanesia and the Pacific, and probably indigenous to New Caledonia — first report Emery, 1914B: 424 (as *Prenolepis (Nylanderia) vaga*).

## New Zealand species:

- vaga* (Forel) — also in Australia (details above) and New Caledonia.  
Introduced — first report W.L. Brown, 1958C: 46.

## PERONOMYRMEX Viehmeyer, 1922

**overbecki** Viehmeyer, 1922: 213 — Worker; Type locality: Trial Bay [30/153], N.S.W.

## PHEIDOLE Westwood, 1841

## Index list and Australian species:

*aliena* Emery, see *P. variabilis aliena* in New Caledonian list.

**ampla** Forel, 1893A: 462 — Major; Type locality: East Wallabi Island [28/113], W.A. (*P. variabilis ampla*)

**ampla mackayensis** Forel, 1902B: 436 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.

**ampla parviceps** Forel, 1915: 57 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Herberton [17/145], Qld.

**ampla perthensis** Crawley, 1922B: 24 — Worker, Major, Queen; Type locality: Perth [31/115], W.A.

**anthracina** Forel, 1902B: 419 — Worker, Major, Queen; Type locality: The Ridge [21/149], Qld.

**anthracina grandii** Emery, 1914A: 183 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Gosford [33/151], N.S.W.

**anthracina orba** Forel, 1902B: 421 — Worker, Major, Queen; Type locality: Wollongbar [28/153], N.S.W.

**athertonensis** Forel, 1915: 62 — Worker, Major, Queen; Type locality: Atherton [17/145], Qld.

**athertonensis cedarensis** Forel, 1915: 64 — Worker, Major, Male; Type locality: Cedar Creek [17/145], Qld.

**athertonensis tambourinensis** Forel, 1915: 65 — Worker, Major, Queen, Male; Type locality: Tamborine Mountain [27/153], Qld.

*baucis* Forel, see *P. bos baucis*

*bombalensis* Forel, see *P. proxima bombalensis*

**bos** Forel, 1893A: 463 — Major; Type locality: Fremantle [32/115], W.A.

**bos baucis** Forel, 1910: 37 — Worker, Major, Queen; Type locality: New South Wales.

**bos eubos** Forel, 1915: 62 — Worker, Major; Original localities: Cedar Creek [17/145] *et al.*, Qld.

**brevicornis** Mayr, 1876: 106 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Rockhampton [23/150], Qld.

**cairnsiana** Forel, 1902B: 438 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Cairns [16/145], Qld. (*P. javana cairnsiana*)

*cavannae* Emery, see *P. oceanica cavannae* in New Caledonian list.

*cedarensis* Forel, see *P. athertonensis cedarensis*

**concentrica** Forel, 1902B: 416 — Worker, Major; Type locality: New South Wales.

**concentrica recurva** Forel, 1910: 39 — Worker, Major, Queen, Male; Type locality: Launceston [41/147], Tas.

**conficta** Forel, 1902B: 417 — Worker, Major; Type locality: New South Wales.

*continentis* Forel, see *P. tasmaniensis continentis*

*croceithorax* Emery, see *P. variabilis croceithorax*, see New Caledonian list.

**deserticola** Forel, 1910: 34 — Worker, Major, Queen; Type locality: Tennant Creek [19/134], N.T.

**deserticola foveifrons** Viehmeyer, 1924B: 312 — Major; Type locality: Killalpaninna [28/138], S.A.

**doddi** Forel, see *P. longiceps doddi*

*dolidocephala* André, = *vigilans*

*eubos* Forel, see *P. bos eubos*

*foreli* Emery, see New Caledonian list.

*foveifrons* Viehmeyer, see *P. deserticola foveifrons*

*froggatti* Forel, to *Anisopheidole*

*frontalis* Forel, see *P. longiceps frontalis*

**gellibrandi** Clark, 1934C: 58 — Worker; Type locality: Gellibrand [38/143], Vic.

*grandii* Emery, see *P. anthracina grandii*

**hartmeyer** Forel, 1907A: 280 — Worker, Major; Original localities: Buckland Hill [21/116] *et al.*, W.A.

**impressiceps** Mayr, 1876: 105 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Rockhampton [23/150], Qld.

**incurvata** Viehmeyer, 1924B: 313 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Liverpool [33/150], N.S.W.

*latigena* Forel, see *P. variabilis latigena*

**liteae** Forel, 1910: 41 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Tasmania.

**longiceps** Mayr, 1876: 106 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Rockhampton [23/150], Qld.

**longiceps doddi** Forel, 1910: 38 — Worker, Major, Queen; Type locality: Bunderbury [24/152], Qld.

**longiceps frontalis** Forel, 1902B: 436 — Worker, Major, Queen; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.

- luteipes* Emery, see New Caledonian list.  
*mackayensis* Forel, see *P. ampla mackayensis*  
*mediofusca* Forel, see *P. variabilis mediofusca*  
**megacephala** (Fabricius), 1793: 361 — Major; Type locality: Mauritius. (*Formica megacephala*)  
 Introduced — first report Forel, 1902B: 433.  
 Also in New Zealand.  
**mjobergi** (Forel), 1915: 66 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Kimberley district [17/127], W.A. (*P. (Pheidolacanthinus) mjobergi*)  
*myops* Forel, to *Anisopheidole*  
*norfolkensis* Wheeler, = *vigilans*  
*obvia* Emery, see *P. luteipes obvia* in New Caledonian list.  
**oceanica** Mayr, 1866B: 510 — Worker, Major, Queen (restricted to Major and Queen by Mayr, 1870: 979); Type locality: Ovalau, Fiji.  
 Probably indigenous but reported as an Introduced exotic species by Clark, 1941A: 68.  
 Also in New Caledonia (as subspecies *cavannae*).  
*ocior* Forel, see *P. variabilis ocior*  
*ocyma* Forel, see *variabilis ocyma*  
**opaciventris** Mayr, 1876: 105 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Rockhampton [23/150], Qld.  
*orba* Forel, see *P. anthracina orba*  
*parallela* Forel, = *vigilans*  
*parviceps* Forel, see *P. ampla parviceps*  
*parvispina* Forel, see *P. variabilis parvispina*  
*perthensis* Crawley, see *P. ampla perthensis*  
**platypus** Crawley, 1915B: 234 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Stapleton [13/131], N.T.  
*praedo* Forel, see *P. variabilis praedo*  
**proxima** Mayr, 1876: 104 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Peak Downs [22/148], Qld.  
**proxima bombalensis** Forel, 1910: 43 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Bombala [36/149], N.S.W.  
**proxima transversa** Forel, 1902B: 428 — Worker, Major, Queen, Male; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.  
**pyriformis** Clark, 1938: 371 — Worker, Major; Original localities: Reevesby Island [34/136] *et al.*, S.A.  
*recurva* Forel, see *P. concentrica recurva*  
*redunca* Crawley, see *P. variabilis redunca*  
*rugociput* Forel, see *P. variabilis rugociput*  
*rugosula* Forel, see *P. variabilis rugosula*  
*tambourinensis* Forel, see *P. athertonensis tambourinensis*  
**tasmaniensis** Mayr, 1866B: 511 — Major; Type locality: Tasmania.  
**tasmanensis continentis** Forel, 1902B: 437 — Worker, Major, Queen; Type locality: Ballarat [37/143], Vic.  
*transversa* Forel, see *P. proxima transversa*  
**trapezoidea** Viehmeyer, 1913: 36 — Major; Type locality: Killalpaninna [28/138], S.A.  
**turneri** Forel, 1902B: 430 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.  
*umbonata* Mayr, see New Caledonian list.  
**variabilis** Mayr, 1876: 103 — Worker, Major, Queen, Male; Type locality: Rockhampton [23/150], Qld.  
 Also in New Caledonia (as subspecies *aliena* and *croceithorax*) and New Zealand.  
**variabilis latigena** Forel, 1907A: 279 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Day Dawn [27/117], W.A.  
**variabilis mediofusca** Forel, 1902B: 425 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Wollongbar [28/153], N.S.W.  
**variabilis ocior** Forel, 1915: 58 — Worker, Major; Original localities: Malanda [17/145] *et al.*, Qld.  
**variabilis ocyma** Forel, 1915: 59 — Worker, Major, Queen; Type locality: Christmas Creek [28/152], Qld.  
**variabilis parvispina** Forel, 1902B: 424 — Worker, Major, Male; Type locality: MacKay [21/149], Qld.  
**variabilis praedo** Forel, 1902B: 426 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Wollongbar [28/153], N.S.W.  
**variabilis redunca** Crawley, 1915B: 235 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Darwin [12/130], N.T.  
**variabilis rugociput** Forel, 1902B: 423 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.  
**variabilis rugosula** Forel, 1902B: 423 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Bong Bong [34/150], N.S.W.  
**vigilans** (Fr. Smith), 1858: 166 — Worker; Type locality: Melbourne [37/144], Vic. (*Atta vigilans*)  
 (Combination: Taylor and D.R. Brown, 1985: 77).  
 Also in New Zealand.

- = *dolichocephala* André, 1896: 262 — Major; Type locality: Western Australia. (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1971A: 13).
- = *yarrensis* Forel, 1902B: 434 — Worker, Major, Queen; Type locality: Yarra district [37/145], Vic. (*P. ampla yarrensis*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1971A: 13).
- = *parallela* Forel, 1902B: 435 — Worker, Major, Male; Type locality: New South Wales. (*P. ampla parallela*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1971A: 13).
- = *norfolkensis* Wheeler, 1927B: 134 — Worker, Major; Type locality: Norfolk Island [29/168]. (*P. ampla norfolkensis*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1971A: 13).
- wiesei** Forel, 1910: 40 — Worker, Major, Queen, Male; Type locality: New South Wales.
- xanthocnemis* Emery, see New Caledonian list.
- yarrensis* Forel, = *vigilans*

#### New Caledonian species:

- luteipes** Emery, 1914B: 402 — Worker, Major; Original localities: Tchalabel *et al.*, New Caledonia.
- luteipes obvia** Emery, 1914B: 403 — Worker, Major; Original localities: Coné *et al.*, New Caledonia.
- oceanica** Mayr — also in Australia (details above).  
Widespread in Melanesia and the Pacific, and probably indigenous to New Caledonia — first report Emery, 1914B: 401.
- oceanica cavannae** Emery, 1914B: 401 — Worker, Major, Queen; Original localities: Coné *et al.*, New Caledonia.
- umbonata** Mayr, 1870: 978 — Major; Type locality: Tonga.  
Widespread in Melanesia and the Pacific, possibly indigenous to New Caledonia — first report Emery, 1914B: 403 (though this record has been questioned by Wilson and Taylor, 1967: 51).
- variabilis aliena** Emery, 1914B: 401 — Major; Type locality: Yaté, New Caledonia.
- variabilis croceithorax** Emery, 1914B: 402 — Major; Type locality: Yaté, New Caledonia. (*P. mediofusca croceithorax*) (Combination: Emery, 1922A: 97).
- xanthocnemis** Emery, 1914B: 403 — Worker, Major; Original localities: La Foa *et al.*, New Caledonia.

#### New Zealand species:

- megacephala** (Fabricius) — also in Australia (details above).  
Introduced — first report Taylor, 1961: 4.
- variabilis** Mayr — also in Australia (details above) and New Caledonia.  
Introduced — first report Taylor, 1961: 4.
- vigilans** Fr. Smith — also in Australia (details above).  
Introduced — first report Cumber, 1959: 13 (as *P. yarrensis*).

#### PHEIDOLOGETON Mayr, 1862

- australis** Forel, 1915: 68 — Worker, Queen; Original localities: Cedar Creek [17/145] *et al.*, Qld. (*P. affinis australis*) (Combination: Forel, 1918: 721).
- australis mjobergi** Forel, 1918: 723 — Queen; Type locality: Atherton [17/145], Qld.  
*mjobergi* Forel, see *P. australis mjobergi*

#### PHYRACACES Emery, 1902

A junior synonym of *Cerapachys* Fr. Smith.

#### PLAGIOLEPIS Mayr, 1861

##### Index list and Australian species:

- clarki** Wheeler, 1934B: 157 — Worker, Queen, Male; Original localities: Mundaring Weir [31/116], *et al.*, W.A.
- clarki impasta** Wheeler, 1934B: 158 — Worker; Type locality: Jenolan Caves [33/150], N.S.W.



**exigua quadrimaculata** Forel, 1902B: 483 — Worker, Male; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.

Also in New Caledonia.

(The nominotypical subspecies is extralimital.)

*gracilipes* Fr. Smith, to *Anoplolepis*

*impasta* Wheeler, see *P. clarki impasta*

*longipes* (Jerdon), to *Anoplolepis*

**lucidula** Wheeler, 1934B: 155 — Worker; Type locality: Rottneest Island [32/115], W.A.

**nynganensis** McAreavey, 1949: 23 — Worker; Type locality: Nyngan [31/147], N.S.W.

*quadrimaculata* Forel, see *P. exigua quadrimaculata*

**squamulosa** Wheeler, 1934B: 156 — Worker; Type locality: S. of Geraldton [28/114], W.A.

#### New Caledonian species:

**exigua quadrimaculata** Forel- also in Australia (details above).

?Introduced — first report Emery, 1914B: 421.

(The nominotypical subspecies is extralimital.)

#### PLATYTHYREA Roger, 1863

*australis* Forel, = *parallela*

*bicolor* (Clark), = *turneri*

**brunnipes** (Clark), 1938: 361 — Worker; Type locality: Reevesby Island [34/136], S.A. (*Eubothronera brunnipes*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1975: 8).

*cephalotes* Viehmeyer, = *parallela*

**dentinodis** (Clark), 1930C: 9 — Worker; Type locality: Bungulla [31/117], W.A. (*Eubothronera dentinodis*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1975: 8).

**micans** (Clark), 1930C: 10 — Worker; Type locality: Mundaring [31/116], W.A. (*Eubothronera micans*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1975: 8).

**parallela** (Fr. Smith), 1859: 143 — Worker; Type locality: Aru Island, Indonesia. (*Ponera parallela*) (Combination: Donisthorpe, 1932: 454).

Widespread in the Indo-Australian area and probably indigenous to Australia — first report Forel 1915: 10 (as *P. pusilla australis*).

= *australis* Forel, 1915: 10 — Worker; Original localities: Blackall Range [26/152], *et al.*, Qld. (*P. pusilla australis*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1975: 9).

= *parva* Crawley, 1915A: 133 — Worker; Type locality: Darwin [12/130], N.T. (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1975: 9).

= *cephalotes* Viehmeyer, 1924A: 224 — Worker; Type locality: Trial Bay [30/153], N.S.W. (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1975: 9).

*parva* Crawley, = *parallela*

*reticulata* (Clark), = *turneri*

*septentrionalis* (Clark), = *turneri*

*tasmaniensis* (Forel), = *turneri*

**turneri** Forel, 1895B: 420 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.

= *tasmaniensis* (Forel), 1913B: 176 — Worker; Type locality: Hobart [42/147], Tas. (*Pachycondyla (Bothroponera) tasmaniensis*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1975: 9).

= *bicolor* (Clark), 1930C: 11 — Worker; Type locality: Ludlow [33/115], W.A. (*Eubothronera bicolor*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1975: 9).

= *reticulata* (Clark), 1934B: 33 — Worker; Type locality: Sutherland [34/151], N.S.W. (*Eubothronera reticulata*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1975: 9).

= *septentrionalis* (Clark), 1934B: 34 — Worker; Type locality: Townsville [19/146], Qld. (*Eubothronera septentrionalis*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1975: 9).

**PODOMYRMA** Fr. Smith, 1859

- abdominalis** Emery, 1887B: 459 — Worker; Type locality: Ternate, Indonesia.  
Widespread in the Indo-Australian area and probably indigenous to Australia — first report Forel, 1901B: 45 (as subspecies *pulchra*).
- abdominalis pulchra** Forel, 1901B: 54 — Worker; Type locality: Cairns [16/145], Qld.
- adelaidae** (Fr. Smith), 1858: 128 — Worker; Type locality: Adelaide [34/138], S.A. (*Myrmica adelaidae*) (Combination: Emery, 1887B: 459).  
= *sericeiventris* Emery, 1898: 235 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: unknown (*P. micans sericeiventris*) (Synonymy: Emery, 1922B: 237).  
= *bimaculata* Forel, 1901B: 57 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Kalgoorlie [30/121], W.A. (Synonymy: Emery, 1922B: 237).
- adelaidae brevidentata** Forel, 1915: 49 — Worker; Type locality: Kimberley district [17/127], W.A. (*P. bimaculata brevidentata*)
- adelaidae obscurior** Forel, 1915: 50 — Worker; Type locality: Alice River [19/146], Qld. (*P. bimaculata obscurior*)
- basalis** Fr. Smith, 1859: 147 — Worker; Type locality: Aru Island, Indonesia.  
Widespread in the Indo-Australian area and probably indigenous to Australia — first report Forel, 1893A: 464.  
*bimaculata* Forel, = *adelaidae*
- bispinosa** Forel, 1901B: 56 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.
- brevidentata* Forel, see *P. adelaidae brevidentata*
- caledonica* André, to *Lordomyrma*
- castanea* Stitz, = *striata*
- chasei** Forel, 1901B: 58 — Worker, Male; Type locality: Perth [31/115], W.A.
- christae** (Forel), 1907B: 16 — Worker; Type locality: Sydney [33/151], N.S.W. (*Dacryon christae*) (Combination: Taylor and D.R. Brown, 1985: 81).
- clarki** (Crawley), 1925B: 40 — Worker; Type locality: Swan River [31/115], W.A. (*Pseudopodomyrma clarki*) (Combination: Taylor and D.R. Brown, 1985: 81).
- convergens** Forel, 1895B: 427 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.
- delbruckii** Forel, 1901B: 58 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.
- densestrigosa** Viehmeyer, 1924B: 316 — Worker; Type locality: Liverpool [33/150], N.S.W.
- densistrigosa teres** Viehmeyer, 1924B: 317 — Worker; Original localities: Liverpool [33/150] *et al.*, N.S.W.
- elongata** Forel, 1895B: 428 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.  
= *parva* Crawley, 1925A: 592 — Worker; Type locality: Western Australia. (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1953F: 3).
- femorata** Fr. Smith, 1859: 145 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Aru Island, Indonesia.  
Widespread in the Indo-Australian area and probably indigenous to Australia — first report Mayr, 1876: 110.
- ferruginea** (Clark), 1934B: 37 — Worker; Original localities: Bombala [36/149], N.S.W. *et al.*, A.C.T. (*Dacryon ferruginea*) (Combination: Taylor and D.R. Brown, 1985: 82).
- formosa** (Fr. Smith), 1858: 128 — Worker; Type locality: Adelaide [34/138], S.A. (*Myrmica formosa*) (Combination: Taylor and D.R. Brown, 1985: 82).
- fortirugis** Viehmeyer, 1924B: 315 — Worker, Queen, Male; Type locality: Trial Bay [30/153], N.S.W.
- gracilis** Emery, 1887B: 460 — Worker; Type locality: Ramoi, New Guinea.  
Widespread in the Indo-Australian area and probably indigenous to Australia — first report Forel, 1901B: 54 (as subspecies *nugenti*).
- gracilis nugenti** Forel, 1901B: 54 — Worker; Type locality: Cairns [16/145], Qld.
- gratiosa** (Fr. Smith), 1858: 133 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Adelaide [34/138], S.A. (*Myrmecina gratiosa*) (Combination: Mayr, 1876: 109).
- grossestriata** Forel, 1915: 50 — Worker; Type locality: Malanda [17/145], Qld. (*P. elongata grossestriata*)
- inermis** Mayr, 1876: 111 — Worker; Type locality: Peak Downs [22/148], Qld.
- kitschneri** Forel, 1915: 52 — Worker; Type locality: Cedar Creek [17/145], Qld.
- kraepelini** Forel, 1901B: 59 — Queen; Type locality: Australia.

- laevissima** Fr. Smith, 1863: 20 — Worker; Type locality: Mysol, Indonesia.  
Widespread in the Indo-Australian area and probably indigenous to Australia — first report Emery, 1887B: 458.
- lampros** Viehmeyer, 1924B: 317 — Worker; Type locality: Trial Bay [30/153], N.S.W.
- libra** (Forel), 1907A: 275 — Worker; Type locality: Eradu [28/115], W.A. (*Dacryon liber*) (Combination: Taylor and D.R. Brown, 1985: 83).
- macrophthalma** Viehmeyer, 1925A: 25 — Worker; Type locality: Trial Bay [30/153], N.S.W.  
*maculiventris* Emery, see *P. micans maculiventris*
- marginata** (McAreevey), 1949: 8 — Worker; Type locality: Nyngan [31/147], N.S.W. (*Dacryon marginatus*) (Combination: Taylor and D.R. Brown, 1985: 83).
- micans** Mayr, 1876: 111 — Worker; Type locality: Rockhampton [23/150], Qld.
- micans maculiventris** Emery, 1887B: 459 — Worker; Type locality: Somerset [10/142], Qld.
- mjobergi** (Forel), 1915: 51 — Worker; Original localities: Cedar Creek [17/145] *et al.*, Qld. (*Dacryon mjobergi*) (Combination: Taylor and D.R. Brown, 1985: 83).
- muckeli** Forel, 1910: 25 — Worker; Type locality: Kuranda [16/145], Qld.
- nitida** (Clark), 1938: 364 — Worker, Queen, Male; Type locality: Reevesby Island [34/136], S.A. (*Dacryon nitida*) (Combination: Taylor and D.R. Brown, 1985: 83).
- novemdentata** Forel, 1901B: 55 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.
- nuda** Crawley, 1922A: 441 — Worker; Type locality: Murray River [32/115], W.A.  
*nugenti* Forel, see *P. gracilis nugenti*
- obscura** Stitz, 1911: 362 — Worker; Type locality: Newcastle [32/151], N.S.W.  
*obscurior* Forel, see *P. adelaidae obscurior*
- octodentata** Forel, 1901B: 54 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.
- odae** Forel, 1910: 23 — Worker; Type locality: Kuranda [16/145], Qld.
- omniparens** (Forel), 1895B: 421 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld. (*Dacryon omniparens*) (Combination: Taylor and D.R. Brown, 1985: 84).
- overbecki** Viehmeyer, 1924B: 318 — Worker; Type locality: Trial Bay [30/153], N.S.W.
- overbecki varicolor** Viehmeyer, 1925A: 25 — Worker; Type locality: Liverpool [33/150], N.S.W.  
*parva* Crawley, = *elongata*  
*pulchra* Forel, see *P. abdominalis pulchra*
- rugosa** (Clark), 1934B: 38 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Ferntree Gully [37/145], Vic. (*Lordomyrma rugosa*) (Combination: Taylor and D.R. Brown, 1985: 84).  
*sericeiventris* Emery, = *adelaidae*
- spinoda** (Fr. Smith), 1858: 166 — Queen; Type locality: Adelaide [34/138], S.A. (*Atta spinoda*) (Combination: Emery, 1915: 69).
- striata** Fr. Smith, 1859: 146 — Worker; Type locality: Aru Island, Indonesia.  
Widespread in the Indo-Australian area and probably indigenous to Australia — first report Mayr, 1876: 110.  
= *castanea* Stitz, 1911: 358 — Worker; Type locality: Cape York [10/142], Qld. (Synonymy: Emery, 1922B: 238).  
*teres* Viehmeyer, see *P. densestrigosa teres*
- tricolor** Clark, 1934B: 36 — Worker; Type locality: Claudie River [12/143], Qld.
- turneri** (Forel), 1901B: 60 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld. (*Dacryon turneri*) (Combination: Taylor and D.R. Brown, 1985: 85).
- varicolor** Viehmeyer, see *P. overbecki varicolor*

#### POLYRHACHIS Fr. Smith, 1857

##### Index list and Australian species:

- aegra** Forel, see *P. gab aegra*
- aerea** Forel, see *P. hookeri aerea*
- aeschyle** Forel, 1915: 111 — Worker; Type locality: Cedar Creek [17/145], Qld. (*P. (Hedomyrma) aeschyle*)
- ammon** (Fabricius), 1775: 394 — Worker; Type locality: New Holland (*Formica ammon*) (Combination: Fr. Smith, 1858: 73).
- ammon angusta** Forel, 1902B: 524 — Worker, Queen, Male; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.

- ammon angustata** Forel, 1902B: 525 — Worker; Type locality: Australia.
- ammonoeides** Roger, 1863A: 157 — Worker; Type locality: Port Jackson [33/151], N.S.W.
- ammonoeides crawleyi** Forel, 1916: 447 — Worker; Type locality: N. Australia (*P. (Hagiomyrma ammonoeides crawleyi*)
- andromache** Roger, = *ithona* (junior homonym)
- anguliceps** Viehmeyer, 1925B: 148 — Worker; Type locality: Trial Bay [30/153], N.S.W. (*P. (Hedomyrma anguliceps*)
- angusta** Forel, see *P. ammon angusta*
- angustata** Forel, see *P. ammon angustata*
- appendiculata** Emery, 1893A: 227 — Worker; Type locality: Mer Island [09/144], Qld.
- appendiculata schoopae** Forel, 1902B: 520 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.
- arcuata** (Le Guillou), 1841: 315 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Borneo and northern Australia (*Formica arcuata*) (Combination: Mayr, 1863: 443).
- argentosa** Forel, see *P. daemeli argentosa*
- aurea** Mayr, 1876: 74 — Worker, Queen; Original localities: Rockhampton [23/150] *et al.*, Qld. (*P. guerini aurea*)
- aurea depilis** Emery, 1897A: 589 — Worker; Type locality: Queensland.
- australiae** Emery, see *P. relucens australiae*
- australis** Mayr, = *levior*
- barnardi** Clark, 1928A: 39 — Worker; Type locality: Cape York [10/142], Qld. (*P. (Myrmhopla barnardi*)
- barretti** Clark, 1928C: 170 — Worker; Type locality: Daintree River [16/145], Qld. (*P. (Hedomyrma barretti*)
- bedoti** Forel, 1902B: 518 — Worker; Type locality: Australia or New Guinea.
- bellicosa** Fr. Smith, 1859: 142 — Worker; Type locality: Aru Island, Indonesia. (*P. bellicosus*)  
Widespread in the Indo-Australian area and probably indigenous to Australia — first report Taylor and D.R. Brown, 1985: 132.
- bicolor** Fr. Smith, 1858: 65 — Queen; Type locality: Burma.  
Probably indigenous, but reported as introduced by Clark, 1928A: 40.
- cataulacoidea** Stitz, 1911: 377 — Worker; Type locality: Sydney [33/151], N.S.W.
- cedarensis** Forel, see *P. leae cedarensis*
- chalchas** Forel, 1907A: 307 — Worker; Original localities: Denham [25/113], *et al.*, W.A.
- chrysothorax** Viehmeyer, 1925B: 148 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Trial Bay [30/153], N.S.W. (*P. (Hedomyrma chrysothorax*)
- cleopatra** Forel, 1902B: 513 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.
- clio** Forel, 1902B: 515 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.
- clotho** Forel, 1902B: 525 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.
- comata** Crawley, = *gab*
- constricta** Emery, 1897A: 584 — Worker; Type locality: Queensland.
- contemta** Mayr, 1876: 74 — Worker; Type locality: Gayndah [25/151], Qld.
- crawleyella** Santschi, = *gab*
- crawleyi** Forel, see *P. ammonoeides crawleyi*
- cupreata** Emery, see *P. hermione cupreata*
- daemeli** Mayr, 1876: 72 — Worker; Original localities: Rockhampton [23/150] *et al.*, Qld.
- daemeli argentosa** Forel, 1902B: 515 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.
- daemeli exlex** Forel, 1915: 110 — Worker; Type locality: Yarrabah [16/145], Qld. (*P. (Hedomyrma daemeli exlex*)
- degener** Forel, see *P. sokolova degener*
- delicata** Crawley, = *queenslandica*
- depilis** Emery, see *P. aurea depilis*
- doddi** Donisthorpe, 1938: 263 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Queensland. (*P. (Cyrtomyrma doddi*)
- elegans** Forel, see *P. terpsichore elegans*
- emeryi** (Forel), = *femorata*
- erato** Forel, 1902B: 512 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.
- euterpe** Forel, 1902B: 511 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.
- exlex** Forel, see *P. daemeli exlex*
- exul** Emery, = *guerini*, see New Caledonian list.

- exulans** Clark, 1941B: 91 — Worker; Type locality: Koolpinyah [12/131], N.T. (*P. (Myrmhopla) exulans*)
- femorata** Fr. Smith, 1858: 73 — Worker; Type locality: Melbourne [37/144], Vic. (*P. femoratus*)  
= *emeryi* (Forel), 1880: 113 — Worker; Type locality: Australia. (*Camponotus emeryi*) (Synonymy: Emery, 1925: 179).
- flavibasis** Clark, 1930C: 16 — Worker, Queen; Original localities: Brooklana [30/152] *et al.*, N.S.W. (*P. (Campomyrma) flavibasis*)
- foveolatus* Lowne, to *Dolichoderus*
- froggatti** Forel, 1910: 89 — Worker; Type locality: Bombala [36/149], N.S.W.
- fuscipes** Mayr, 1862: 679 — Worker; Type locality: Tasmania.
- gab** Forel, 1880: 116 — Worker; Type locality: Australia. (*P. guerini gab*)  
= *tripellis* Forel, 1915: 108 — Worker, Queen; Original localities: Kimberley district [17/127] *et al.*, W.A. (*P. (Chariomyrma) gab tripellis*) (Synonymy: Bolton, 1974: 173).  
= *comata* Crawley, 1915B: 237 — Worker; Type locality: Stapleton [13/131], N.T. (junior homonym of *P. bicolor comata* Emery, 1911 (extralimital)) (Synonymy: Bolton, 1974: 173).  
= *crawleyella* Santschi, 1916B: 243 (*nom.nov.* for *P. comata* Crawley, 1915B) (Synonymy: Bolton, 1974: 173).
- gab aegra** Forel, 1915: 109 — Worker; Type locality: Atherton [17/145], Qld. (*P. (Chariomyrma) gab aegra*)
- gab senilis** Forel, 1902B: 520 — Worker; Type locality: Townsville [19/146], Qld.
- glabrinota** Clark, 1930C: 13 — Worker; Type locality: Cape York [10/142], Qld. (*P. (Myrmhopla) glabrinotum*)
- gravis** Clark, 1930C: 15 — Worker; Type locality: Burt Plains [23/133], N.T. (*P. (Campomyrma) gravis*)
- guerini** Roger, 1863A: 157 — Worker; Type locality: New Holland  
Also in New Caledonia.
- guerini lata** Emery, 1895B: 357 — Worker; Type locality: Somerset [10/142], Qld.
- guerini pallescens** Mayr, 1876: 74 — Worker; Type locality: Rockhampton [23/150], Qld.
- guerini vermiculosa** Mayr, 1876: 74 — Worker, Queen, Male; Original localities: Rockhampton [23/150] *et al.*, Qld., N.S.W.
- hector* Fr. Smith, = *ithona*
- hecuba** Forel, 1902B: 527 — Worker, Queen, Male; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.
- heinlethii** Forel, 1895A: 47 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.
- heinlethii sophiae** Forel, 1902B: 521 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.
- hermione** Emery, 1895B: 357 — Worker; Type locality: Mt. Bellenden Ker [17/145], Qld.
- hermione cupreata** Emery, 1895B: 357 — Worker; Type locality: Cairns [16/145], Qld.
- hestia* Forel, see *P. semipolita hestia*
- hexacantha** (Erichson), 1842: 260 — Worker; Type locality: Tasmania. (*Formica hexacantha*) (Combination: Fr. Smith, 1858: 74).
- hirsuta** Mayr, 1876: 75 — Worker; Type locality: Rockhampton [23/150], Qld.
- hirsuta quinquedentata** Viehmeyer, 1925B: 147 — Worker; Type locality: Liverpool [33/150], N.S.W. (*P. (Campomyrma) hirsuta quinquedentata*)
- hookeri** Lowne, 1865B: 334 — Worker; Type locality: Sydney [33/151], N.S.W.
- hookeri aerea** Forel, 1902B: 521 — Worker, Queen, Male; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.
- hookeri lownei** Forel, 1895A: 44 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.
- hookeri obscura** Forel, 1895A: 44 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.
- humerosa** Emery, 1921A: 18 — Worker; Type locality: Adelaide [34/138], S.A. (*P. (Hedomyrma) humerosa*)
- inconspicua** Emery, 1887A: 225 — Worker; Type locality: Somerset [10/142], Qld.
- inconspicua subnitens** Emery, 1895B: 357 — Worker; Type locality: Kamerunga [16/145], Qld.
- io* Forel, see *P. thalia io*
- ithona** Fr. Smith, 1860: 99 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Bachian, Indonesia.  
Widespread in the Indo-Australian area and probably indigenous to Australia — first report Forel, 1915: 110 (as *P. (Myrma) relucens andromache andromeda* n. var. — an inadmissible infrasubspecific name).  
= *hector* Fr. Smith, 1859: 142 — Worker; Type locality: Aru Island, Indonesia. (Synonymy: Bolton, 1974: 177). (junior homonym of *P. hector* Fr. Smith, 1857 (extralimital))  
= *andromache* Roger, 1863B: 8 (*nom.nov.* for *P. hector* Fr. Smith, 1859) (Synonymy: Bolton, 1974: 177).

- jacksoniana** Roger, 1863A: 158 — Worker; Type locality: Port Jackson [33/151], N.S.W.
- kershawi** Clark, 1930C: 12 — Worker; Type locality: Claudie River [12/143], Qld. (*P. (Hedomyrma) kershawi*)
- lachesis** Forel, in Emery 1897A: 582 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.
- laevissima** Fr. Smith, = *levior* (junior homonym)
- lata** Emery, see *P. guerini lata*
- latreillii** (Guérin-Méneville), 1838: 203 — Worker; Type locality: New Holland (*Formica latreillii*) (Combination: Fr. Smith, 1858: 73).
- leae** Forel, 1913B: 193 — Worker; Type locality: Hobart [42/147], Tas.
- leae cedarensis** Forel, 1915: 114 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Cedar Creek [17/145], Qld. (*P. (Campomyrma) leae cedarensis*)
- levior** Roger, 1863B: 8 (*nom.nov.* for *P. laevissima* Fr. Smith, 1859)  
Widespread in the Indo-Australian area and probably indigenous to Australia — first report Mayr, 1870: 945 (as *P. australis*).  
= *laevissima* Fr. Smith, 1859: 141 — Worker; Type locality: Aru Island, Indonesia. (junior homonym of *P. laevissima* Fr. Smith, 1858 (extralimital))  
= *australis* Mayr, 1870: 945 — Worker; Type locality: Port Mackay [21/149], Qld. (Synonymy: Mayr, 1876: 71).
- lombokensis yarrabahensis** Forel, 1915: 115 — Worker; Original localities: Malanda [17/145] *et al.*, Qld. (*P. (Myrmatopa) lombokensis yarrabahensis*)  
(The nominotypical subspecies is extralimital.)
- longipes** Wheeler, = *macropus* (junior homonym)
- lownei** Forel, see *P. hookeri lownei*
- lydiae** Forel, see *P. schenkii lydiae*
- lysistrata** Santschi, 1920A: 569 — Worker; Type locality: Townsville [19/146], Qld. (*P. (Myrmothrinax) lysistrata*)
- machaon** Santschi, 1920A: 568 — Worker; Type locality: Townsville [19/146], Qld. (*P. (Hedomyrma) machaon*)
- mackayi** Donisthorpe, 1938: 258 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld. (*P. (Cyrtomyrma) mackayi*)
- macropus** Wheeler, 1916A: 37 (*nom.nov.* for *P. longipes* Wheeler, 1915)  
= *longipes* Wheeler, 1915C: 821 — Worker; Type locality: Everard Range [27/132], S.A. (*P. (Campomyrma) longipes*) (junior homonym of *P. longipes* Fr. Smith, 1858 (extralimital))
- maculata** Forel, see *P. polymnia maculata*
- micans** Mayr, 1876: 76 — Worker, Queen; Original localities: Rockhampton [23/150] *et al.*, Qld.
- micans ops** Forel, 1907A: 308 — Worker; Type locality: Albany [35/117], W.A.
- mjobergi** Forel, 1915: 112 — Worker; Type locality: Glen Lamington [28/152], Qld. (*P. (Hedomyrma) mjobergi*)
- nox** Donisthorpe, 1938: 249 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld. (*P. (Cyrtomyrma) nox*)
- obscura** Forel, see *P. hookeri obscura*
- ops** Forel, see *P. micans ops*
- ornata** Mayr, 1876: 73 — Worker; Type locality: Rockhampton [23/150], Qld.
- pallescens** Mayr, see *P. guerini pallescens*
- patiens** Santschi, 1920B: 185 — Worker; Type locality: Kabrinville, Vic. (*P. (Campomyrma) patiens*)
- penelope** Forel, 1895A: 46 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.
- perthensis** Crawley, see *P. sidnica perthensis*
- phryne** Forel, 1907B: 41 — Worker; Type locality: Mt. Victoria [33/150], N.S.W.
- polymnia** Forel, 1902B: 532 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.
- polymnia maculata** Forel, 1915: 115 — Worker; Original localities: Malanda [17/145] *et al.*, Qld. (*P. (Campomyrma) polymnia maculata*)
- prometheus** Santschi, 1920A: 566 — Worker; Type locality: Townsville [19/146], Qld. (*P. (Campomyrma) prometheus*)
- pseudothrinax** Hung, 1967: 199 — Worker; Type locality: Daly River [13/130], N.T.
- punctiventris** Mayr, 1876: 73 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Rockhampton [23/150], Qld.
- pyrrhus** Forel, 1910: 90 — Worker; Type locality: Tennant Creek [19/134], N.T.
- quadricuspis** Mayr, 1870: 946 — Worker; Type locality: New South Wales.
- queenslandica** Emery, 1895B: 356 — Worker; Type locality: Kamerunga [16/145], Qld.

- = *delicata* Crawley, 1915B: 238 — Worker; Type locality: Darwin [12/130], N.T. (Synonymy: Emery, 1925: 184).
- quinquedentata* Viehmeyer, see *P. hirsuta quinquedentata*
- rastellata yorkana* Forel, 1915: 110 — Worker; Type locality: Cape York [10/142] Peninsula, Qld. (*P. (Cyratomyrma) rastellata yorkana*)  
(The nominotypical subspecies is extralimital.)
- relucens australiae* Emery, 1887A: 231 — Worker; Type locality: Somerset [10/142], Qld. (*P. connectens australiae*)  
(The nominotypical subspecies is extralimital.)
- rowlandi* Forel, 1910: 85 — Worker; Type locality: Cape York [10/142], Qld.
- rufifemur* Forel, see *P. terpsichore rufifemur*
- schenkii* Forel, 1886: 198 — Worker; Type locality: Darnley Island [09/143], Qld., and New Guinea.
- schenkii lydiae* Forel, 1902B: 523 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.
- schoopae* Forel, see *P. appendiculata schoopae*
- schwiedlandi* Forel, 1902B: 529 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Sydney [33/151], N.S.W.
- semiaurata* Mayr, 1876: 71 — Worker; Type locality: Sydney [33/151], N.S.W.
- semipolita* André, 1896: 251 — Worker; Type locality: Victorian Alps [37/146], Vic.
- semipolita hestia* Forel, 1911B: 295 — Worker; Type locality: Australia.
- sempronia* Forel, 1907B: 39 — Worker; Type locality: Mt. Victoria [33/150], N.S.W.
- senilis* Forel, see *P. gab senilis*
- sexspinoso* (Latreille), 1802: 126 — Worker; Type locality: East Indies (*Formica sexspinoso*)  
(Combination: Fr. Smith, 1858: 59).
- sidnica* Mayr, 1866A: 886 — Worker; Type locality: Sydney [33/151], N.S.W.
- sidnica perthensis* Crawley, 1922B: 36 — Worker; Type locality: Perth [31/115], W.A. (*P. (Campomyrma) sidnica perthensis*)
- sidnica tambourinensis* Forel, 1915: 113 — Worker; Type locality: Tamborine Mountain [27/153], Qld.  
(*P. (Campomyrma) sidnica tambourinensis*)
- sokolova* Forel, 1902B: 522 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.
- sokolova degener* Forel, 1910: 84 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.
- sophiae* Forel, see *P. heinlethii sophiae*
- subnitens* Emery, see *P. inconspicua subnitens*
- tambourinensis* Forel, see *P. sidnica tambourinensis*
- templi* Forel, 1902B: 531 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.
- terpsichore* Forel, 1893A: 455 — Worker; Type locality: Adelaide River [13/131], N.T.
- terpsichore elegans* Forel, 1910: 84 — Worker; Type locality: Kuranda [16/145], Qld.
- terpsichore rufifemur* Forel, 1907B: 41 — Worker; Type locality: Springwood [33/150], N.S.W.
- thais* Forel, 1910: 86 — Worker; Type locality: Kuranda [16/145], Qld.
- thalia* Forel, 1902B: 530 — Worker; Type locality: Charters Towers [20/146], Qld.
- thalia io* Forel, 1915: 114 — Worker; Type locality: Derby [17/123], W.A. (*P. (Campomyrma) thalia io*)
- thusnelda* Forel, 1902B: 509 — Worker, Queen, Male; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.
- townsvillei* Donisthorpe, 1938: 251 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Townsville [19/146], Qld. (*P. (Cyratomyrma) townsvillei*)
- trapezoidea* Mayr, 1876: 72 — Worker, Queen, Male; Original localities: Rockhampton [23/150] *et al.*, Qld.
- tripellis* Forel, = *gab*
- tubifera* Forel, 1902B: 517 — Worker, Male; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.
- turneri* Forel, 1895A: 45 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.
- urania* Forel, 1902B: 516 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.
- vermiculosa* Mayr, see *P. guerini vermiculosa*
- yarrabahensis* Forel, see *P. lombokensis yarrabahensis*
- yorkana* Forel, see *P. rastellata yorkana*
- zimmerae* Clark, 1941B: 92 — Worker; Type locality: Mt. Manfred, N.S.W. (*P. (Campomyrma) zimmerae*)

**New Caledonian species:**

*guerini* Roger --- also in Australia (details above).

Probably indigenous --- first report Emery, 1883: 147 (as *P. exul*).

= *exul* Emery, 1883: 147 --- Worker; Type locality: New Caledonia. (Synonymy: Emery, 1914B: 394).

**PONERA Latreille, 1804**

**Index list and Australian species:**

Species originally published in *Ponera* and not listed here will be found listed under *Hypoponera*.

*acuticostata* Forel, to *Bothroponera*

*araneoides* Le Guillou, to *Rhytidoponera*

*aspera* Roger, to *Rhytidoponera*

*aurata* Roger, to *Rhytidoponera*

*australis* Forel, to *Mesoponera*

*caledonica* Wilson, = *leae*, see New Caledonian list.

*castanea* Mayr, to *Mesoponera*

*castanea* Fr. Smith, to *Mesoponera*

*castaneicolor* Dalla Torre, to *Mesoponera*

*chinensis* Emery, to *Brachyponera*

**clavicornis** Emery, 1900: 317 --- Worker; Type locality: Friedrich-Wilhelmshafen (Madang), New Guinea.

A Melanesia-based species probably indigenous to Australia --- first report Taylor, 1967: 73.

*diminuta* Fr. Smith, to *Leptogenys*

*dubitata* Forel, to *Bothroponera*

*exedra* Wilson, = *leae*

*intermedia* Forel, to *Bothroponera*

**leae** Forel, 1913B: 174 --- Worker; Type locality: Tasmania.

Also in New Caledonia and New Zealand.

= *oculata* Wheeler, 1927B: 130 --- Worker, Queen; Type locality: Norfolk Island [29/168]. (*P. leae oculata*) (junior homonym of *P. oculata* Fr. Smith, 1858 (here *Incertae sedis*)) (Synonymy: Taylor, 1967: 89).

= *norfolkensis* Wheeler, 1935C: 13 (*P. leae norfolkensis*) (*nom.nov.* for *P. leae oculata* Wheeler, 1927B) (Synonymy: Taylor, 1967: 89).

= *exedra* Wilson, 1957: 364 --- Worker; Type locality: Arthurs Seat [38/144], Vic. (Synonymy: Taylor, 1967: 89).

*lutea* Mayr, to *Brachyponera*

*luteipes* Mayr, to *Brachyponera*

*metallica* Fr. Smith, to *Rhytidoponera*

*mjobergi* Forel, to *Cryptopone*

*norfolkensis* Wheeler, = *leae*

*oculata* Fr. Smith, 1858 to *Incertae sedis*

*oculata* Wheeler, 1927B = *leae* (junior homonym)

*parallela* Fr. Smith, to *Platythyrea*

*porcata* Emery, to *Bothroponera*

*reticulata* Forel, to *Bothroponera*

*ruginoda* Fr. Smith, to *Myrmecia*

**selenophora** Emery, 1900: 317 --- Worker; Type locality: Lemien, New Guinea.

A Melanesia-based species probably indigenous to Australia --- first report Taylor, 1967: 41.

**New Caledonian species:**

**leae** Forel --- also in Australia (details above) and New Zealand.

= *caledonica* Wilson, 1957B: 116 --- Worker, Queen; Type locality: Ciu, New Caledonia. (Synonymy: Taylor, 1967: 89).

Probably introduced.



**New Zealand species:**

**leae** Forel — also in Australia (details above) and New Caledonia.

Probably introduced — first report Taylor, 1960: 178; see Taylor, 1967: 88.

**PRENOLEPIS** Mayr, 1861

An extralimital genus, see *Paratrechina* — in addition:

*adlerzii* Forel, to *Camponotus*

*mjoebergellus* Forel, to *Prolasius*

*mjobergi* Forel, to *Prolasius*

**PRIONOGENYS** Emery, 1895**Index list and Australian species:**

*malandensis* Forel, see *P. podenzanai malandensis*

**podenzanai** Emery, 1895B: 349 — Worker; Type locality: Mt. Bellenden Ker [17/145], Qld.

**podenzanai malandensis** Forel, 1915: 27 — Worker; Type locality: Malanda [17/145], Qld.

*rouxi* Emery, see New Caledonian list.

**New Caledonian species:**

**rouxi** Emery, 1914B: 399 — Worker; Type locality: Mt. Canala, New Caledonia.

**PRIONOPELTA** Mayr, 1866**Index list and Australian species:**

*brocha* Wilson, see New Caledonian list.

**opaca** Emery, 1897B: 596 — Worker, Queen, Male; Type locality: New Guinea.

Widespread in the Indo-Australian area and probably indigenous to Australia — first report W.L. Brown, 1960: 178, 220.

**New Caledonian species:**

**brocha** Wilson, 1958A: 147 — Worker; Type locality: Mt. Mou, New Caledonia.

**PRISTOMYRMEX** Mayr, 1866

**erythrogygus** Taylor, 1968A: 65 — Worker; Type locality: Acacia Plateau [28/152], N.S.W.

**foveolatus** Taylor, 1965A: 38 — Worker; Type locality: Clump Point [17/146], Qld.

**quadridentatus** (André), 1905: 208 — Worker; Type locality: Sydney [33/151], N.S.W. (*Odontomyrmex quadridentatus*) (Combination: Emery, 1922B: 234).

= *queenslandensis* Forel, 1915: 53 — Worker; Type locality: Tamborine Mountain [27/153], Qld. (*P. (Odontomyrmex) quadridentatus queenslandensis*) (Synonymy: Taylor, 1965A: 42).

*queenslandensis* Forel, = *quadridentatus*

**thoracicus** Taylor, 1965A: 41 — Worker; Type locality: Vision Falls [17/145], Qld.

**wheeleri** Taylor, 1965A: 48 — Worker; Type locality: vicinity of Binna Burra [28/153], Qld.

**wilsoni** Taylor, 1968A: 63 — Worker; Type locality: Mt. Lewis [16/145], Qld.

**PROBOLOMYRMEX** Mayr, 1901

**greavesi** Taylor, 1965B: 358 — Worker; Type locality: Mt. Stromlo [35/149], A.C.T.

**PROCERATIUM** Roger, 1863

**papuanum** Emery, 1897B: 592 — Queen; Type locality: New Guinea.

A Melanesia-based species probably indigenous to Australia — first report W.L. Brown, 1958B: 248, 335.

**stictum** W.L. Brown, 1958B: 336 — Worker; Type locality: Kuranda [16/145], Qld.

**PRODICROASPIS** Emery, 1914

A genus endemic to New Caledonia

**sarasini** Emery, 1914B: 414 — Worker; Type locality: Mt. Ignambi, New Caledonia.

**PRODISCOTHYREA** Wheeler, 1916

A junior synonym of *Discothyrea* Roger.

**PROLASIUS** Forel, 1892

## Index list and Australian species:

**abruptus** Clark, 1934C: 66 — Worker; Type locality: Gellibrand [38/143], Vic.

*advena* (Fr. Smith), see New Zealand list.

**antennatus** McAreevey, 1947: 13 — Worker; Type locality: Ludlow [33/115], W.A. (*P. antennata*)

**brunus** McAreevey, 1947: 16 — Worker; Type locality: Millgrove [37/145], Vic. (*P. brunea*)

**clarki** McAreevey, 1947: 15 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Barrington Tops [32/151], N.S.W.

**convexus** McAreevey, 1947: 15 — Worker; Type locality: Dorrigo [30/152], N.S.W.

**depressiceps** (Emery), 1914A: 186 — Worker; Type locality: Katoomba [33/150], N.S.W. (*Melophorus depressiceps*) (Combination: Wheeler, 1935: 71).

**depressiceps similis** McAreevey, 1947: 23 — Worker; Type locality: Mt. Kosciusko [36/148], N.S.W.

**flavicornis** Clark, 1934C: 69 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Beech Forest [38/143], Vic.

**flavicornis minor** McAreevey, 1947: 21 — Worker; Type locality: Sherbrooke Forest [37/145], Vic.

**flavidiscus** McAreevey, 1947: 21 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Mt. Ben Cairn [37/145], Vic.

*formicoides* (Forel), see *P. nitidissimus formicoides*

**hellenae** McAreevey, 1947: 13 — Worker; Type locality: Katoomba [33/150], N.S.W.

**hemiflavus** Clark, 1934C: 68 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Beech Forest [38/143], Vic.

**hemiflavus wilsoni** McAreevey, 1947: 18 — Worker; Type locality: Bogong Plains [36/147], Vic.

*minor* McAreevey, see *P. flavicornis minor*

**mjobergellus** (Forel), in Santschi 1916B: 242 (*Prenolepis mjobergellus*) (*nom. nov.* for *Prenolepis mjobergi* Forel, 1915: 93) (Combination: Wheeler, 1935: 71).

= *mjobergi* (Forel), 1915: 93 — Worker; Type locality: Malanda [17/145], Qld. (*Prenolepis mjobergi*) (junior homonym of *Prenolepis vividula mjobergi* Forel, 1908 (extralimital))

*mjobergi* (Forel), = *mjobergella*

**niger** Clark, 1934C: 68 — Worker; Type locality: Beech Forest [38/143], Vic.

**nigriventris** McAreevey, 1947: 17 — Worker, Male; Type locality: Deal Island [39/147], Vic.

**nitidissimus** (André), 1896: 255 — Worker; Type locality: Victorian Alps [37/146], Vic. (*Formica nitidissima*) (Combination: Wheeler, 1935: 71).

**nitidissimus formicoides** (Forel), 1902B: 483 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld. (*Melophorus formicoides*) (Combination: Wheeler, 1935: 71).

**pallidus** Clark, 1934C: 67 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Beech Forest [38/143], Vic.

**quadratus** McAreevey, 1947: 19 — Worker; Type locality: Mt. Kosciusko [36/148], N.S.W. (*P. quadrata*)

**reticulatus** McAreevey, 1947: 22 — Worker; Type locality: Mundaring [31/116], W.A. (*P. reticulata*)

**robustus** McAreevey, 1947: 20 — Worker; Type locality: Fern Tree Gully [37/145], Vic.

*similis* McAreevey, see *P. depressiceps similis*

**wheeleri** McAreevey, 1947: 22 — Worker; Type locality: Kings Park [31/115], W.A.

*wilsoni* McAreevey, see *P. hemiflavus wilsoni*

*zealandica* (Fr. Smith), = *advena*, see New Zealand list.

**New Zealand species:**

**advena** (Fr. Smith), 1862B: 53 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: New Zealand. (*Formica advena*)  
(Combination: McAreavey, 1947: 12).

= *zealandica* Fr. Smith, 1878: 6 — Queen; Type locality: Otago, New Zealand. (*Formica zealandica*)  
(Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1958C: 43).

**PROMERANOPLUS** Emery, 1914**A genus endemic to New Caledonia**

**rouxi** Emery, 1914B: 413 — Worker; Type locality: Tchalabel, New Caledonia.

**PROMYRMECIA** Emery, 1911

A junior synonym of *Myrmecia* Fabricius.

**PSEUDOLASIUS** Emery, 1887

**australis** Forel, 1915: 94 — Worker; Type locality: Australia.

**PSEUDOMYRMEX** Lund, 1831 (= *PSEUDOMYRMA* Guérin), 1844

An extralimital genus, see *Tetraoponera*.

**PSEUDONOTONCUS** Clark, 1934

**hirsutus** Clark, 1934C: 65 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Gellibrand [38/143], Vic.

**turneri** Donisthorpe, 1937: 619 — Worker; Type locality: Tamborine Mountain [27/153], Qld.

**PSEUDOPODOMYRMA** Crawley, 1925

A junior synonym of *Podomyrma* Fr. Smith.

**QUADRISTRUMA** Brown, 1949

**emmae** (Emery), 1890: 70 — Worker; Type locality: St. Thomas Island, Virgin Islands. (*Epitritus emmae*)  
(Combination: W.L. Brown, 1949: 47).

Probably indigenous, at least Papuan, and almost certainly an introduced exotic at its type locality  
(See W.L. Brown, 1949: 50).

**RHOPALOMASTIX** Forel, 1900

**rothneyi** Forel, 1900: 24 — Queen; Type locality: Barrackpore, India.

Widespread in the Indo-Australian area and probably indigenous to Australia — first report Taylor  
and D.R. Brown, 1985: 86.

**RHOPALOTHRIX** Mayr, 1870

**orbis** Taylor, 1968B: 336 — Worker; Type locality: Tamborine Mountain [27/153], Qld.

*procera* Emery, to *Eurhopalothrix*

**RHOPTROMYRMEX** Mayr, 1901

- melleus** (Emery), 1897B: 586 — Worker; Type locality: Beliao Island near Friedrich-Wilhelmshafen (Madang), New Guinea. (*Tetramorium melleum*) (Combination: Emery, 1922B: 290).  
Widespread in the Indo-Australian area and probably indigenous to Australia — first report W.L. Brown, 1964A.
- wroughtonii** Forel, 1902A: 231 — Worker, Male; Type locality: Kanara, India.  
Widespread in the Indo-Australian area and probably indigenous to Australia — first report W.L. Brown, 1964B.

**RHYTIDOPONERA** Mayr, 1862**Index list and Australian species:**

- acanthoponeroides* Viehmeyer, see New Caledonian list.
- aciculata** (Fr. Smith), 1858: 104 — Worker; Type locality: Hunter River [32/151], N.S.W. (*Ectatomma aciculata*) (Combination: Emery, 1911: 38).  
= *caro* (Forel), 1910: 11 — Worker; Type locality: New South Wales. (*Ectatomma (Rhytidoponera) cristatum caro*) (Synonymy: Clark, 1936: 55).
- acquila* Ward, see New Caledonian list.
- acupuncta* Emery, = *numeensis*, see New Caledonian list.
- anceps** Emery, 1898: 233 — Worker; Type locality: Queensland.
- andrei* (Wheeler and Chapman), = *croesus*
- araneoides** (Le Guillou), 1841: 317 — Worker; Type locality: Solomon Islands. (*Ponera araneoides*) (Combination: Emery, 1897A: 549).  
A Melanesia-based species probably indigenous to Australia — first report Stitz, 1911 (as *R. araneoides arcuata*).  
= *arcuata* (Stitz), 1911: 352 — Worker; Type locality: Cape York [10/142], Qld. (*R. araneoides arcuata*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1958B: 202).
- arborea* Ward, see New Caledonian list.
- arcuata* Stitz, = *araneoides*
- arnoldi* Forel, = *aspera*
- aspera** (Roger), 1860: 308 — Worker; Type locality: New Holland (*Ponera metallica aspera*) (Combination: Emery, 1911: 39).  
= *arnoldi* Forel, 1915: 14 — Worker; Type locality: Healesville [37/145], Vic. (*R. (Chalcoponera) arnoldi*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1954C: 9).
- atropurpurea* Emery, see New Caledonian list.
- aurata** (Roger), 1861B: 169 — Worker; Type locality: Australia. (*Ponera (Ectatomma) aurata*) (Combination: Emery, 1911: 37).  
= *flava* Crawley, 1915B: 232 — Male; Type locality: Darwin [12/130], N.T. (Synonymy: Clark, 1936: 27).
- barnardi** Clark, 1936: 54 — Worker; Type locality: Cape York [10/142], Qld.
- barretti** Clark, 1941B: 81 — Worker; Type locality: Harts Range [23/134], N.T.
- borealis** Crawley, 1918: 88 — Worker; Type locality: Stapleton [13/131], N.T. (*R. (Chalcoponera) numeensis borealis*)  
= *brunnea* (Clark), 1941: 86 — Worker; Type locality: Koolpinyah [12/131], N.T. (*Chalcoponera brunnea*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1958B: 202).
- brevior* Crawley, = *taurus*
- brunnea* (Clark), = *borealis*
- caeciliae* Viehmeyer, = *metallica*
- carbonaria* (Wheeler), = *inornata*
- carinata** Clark, 1936: 54 — Worker; Type locality: Borrooloola [16/136], N.T.
- caro* Forel, = *aciculata*
- castanea* Crawley, = *rufiventris*
- cedarensis* Forel, = *victoriae*
- cerastes** Crawley, 1925A: 584 — Worker; Type locality: Derby [17/123], W.A.
- chalybaea** Emery, 1901: 51 — Worker; Type locality: New South Wales. (*R. impressa chalybaea*)  
Also in New Zealand.

- = *cyrus* (Forel), 1910: 13 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Ballina [28/153], N.S.W. (*Ectatomma (Rhytidoponera) cyrus*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1954C: 4).
- chnoopyx** W.L. Brown, 1958B: 269 — Worker; Type locality: Millaa Millaa [17/145], Qld.
- clarki** Donisthorpe, 1943: 115 (*nom. nov.* for *R. hilli* (Clark), 1941) (*R. (Chalcoponera clarki)*)
- = *obscurum* (Forel), 1900: 60 — Worker, Queen, Male; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld. (*Ectatomma (Rhytidoponera) metallicum obscurum*) (junior homonym of *Ectatomma (Holcoponera) obscurum* Emery, 1897, a junior synonym of *Gnamptogenys striatula* (Mayr, 1883) (extralimital))
- = *hilli* (Clark), 1941: 85 — Worker; Type locality: Palm Island [18/146], Qld. (*Chalcoponera hilli*) (junior homonym of *R. hilli* Crawley, 1915)
- confusa** Ward, 1980: 482 — Worker; Type locality: Royal National Park [34/151], N.S.W.
- convexa** (Mayr), 1876: 92 — Worker, Male; Original localities: Rockhampton [23/150] *et al.*, (*Ectatomma convexum*) (Combination: Emery, 1911: 37).
- = *nigra* Clark, 1936: 81 — Worker; Original localities: Mt. Serle [30/138] *et al.*, S.A. (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1958B: 272).
- cornuta** (Emery), 1895B: 347 — Worker; Type locality: Cooktown [15/145], Qld. (*Ectatomma (Rhytidoponera) cornutum*) (Combination: Emery, 1911: 38).
- crassinodis** (Forel), 1907A: 270 — Worker; Type locality: Day Dawn [27/117], W.A. (*Ectatomma (Rhytidoponera) crassinode*) (Combination: Emery, 1911: 38).
- cristata** (Mayr), 1876: 91 — Worker; Type locality: Gayndah [25/151], Qld. (*Ectatomma cristatum*) (Combination: Emery, 1911: 38).
- cristulatum* (Forel), = *tasmaniensis*
- croesus** Emery, 1901: 50 — Worker; Type locality: New South Wales.
- = *fastuosa* Santschi, 1916A: 174 — Worker, Queen, Male; Type locality: Australia. (*R. (Chalcoponera) fastuosa*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1954C: 10).
- = *andrei* (Wheeler and Chapman), 1925: 59 — Worker; Type locality: Dorrigo [30/152], N.S.W. (*Chalcoponera victoriae andrei*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1954C: 10).
- cyrus* (Forel), = *chalybaea*
- depilis* Ward, see New Caledonian list.
- dixoni* Clark, = *mayri*
- douglasi* W.L. Brown, = *levior*
- dubia** Crawley, 1915A: 132 — Worker; Type locality Stapleton [13/131], N.T. (*R. (Chalcoponera) dubia*)
- enigmatica** Ward, 1980: 484 — Worker; Type locality: Stringy Bark Creek [33/151], N.S.W.
- eremita** Clark, 1936: 78 — Worker; Original localities: Tennant Creek [19/134] *et al.*, N.T.
- fastuosa* Santschi, = *croesus*
- ferruginea** Clark, 1936: 48 — Worker; Type locality: Longreach [23/144], Qld.
- flava* Crawley, = *aurata*
- flavicornis** Clark, 1936: 64 — Worker; Type locality: Mundi Windi [23/120], W.A.
- flavipes** (Clark), 1941: 84 — Worker; Type locality: Ooldea [30/131], S.A. (*Chalcoponera flavipes*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1958B: 203).
- flindersi** Clark, 1936: 60 — Worker; Type locality: Flinders Island [33/134], S.A.
- foreli** Crawley, 1918: 87 — Worker; Type locality: Koolpinyah [12/131], N.T.
- foveolata** Crawley, 1925A: 581 — Worker; Type locality: Perth [31/115], W.A.
- fulgens* Emery, see New Caledonian list.
- fuliginosa** Clark, 1936: 79 — Worker; Original localities: Birdum [15/133] *et al.*, N.T.
- fusciventris* Stitz, = *taurus*
- gemma* (Forel), = *violacea*
- glabrius* (Forel), = *mayri*
- glabrior* Emery, = *mayri*
- greavesi** Clark, 1941B: 81 — Worker; Type locality: Julia Creek [20/141], Qld.
- gregoryi** Clark, 1936: 47 — Worker; Type locality: Lake Killalpaninna [28/138], S.A.
- haeckeli** (Forel), 1910: 15 — Worker; Type locality: Cape York [10/142], Qld. (*Ectatomma (Rhytidoponera) haeckeli*) (Combination: Emery, 1911: 39).
- hilli** Crawley, 1915A: 131 — Worker; Type locality: Stapleton [13/131], N.T.
- hilli* (Clark), 1941 = *clarki* (junior homonym)
- impressa** (Mayr), 1876: 92 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Gayndah [25/151], Qld. (*Ectatomma impressum*) (Combination: Emery, 1911: 39).
- incisa** Crawley, 1915A: 132 — Worker; Type locality: Alice Springs [23/133], N.T.

- inornata** Crawley, 1922A: 436 — Worker; Type locality: Perth [31/115], W.A. (*R. (Chalcoponera) metallica inornata*)  
 = *carbonaria* (Wheeler), 1934B: 139 — Worker; Type locality: Rottneest Island [32/115], W.A. (*Chalcoponera metallica carbonaria*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1958B: 203).
- insularis* Ward, see New Caledonian list.
- koumensis* Ward, see New Caledonian list.
- kurandensis** W.L. Brown, 1958B: 267 — Worker; Type locality: Kuranda [16/145], Qld.
- lamellinodis** Santschi, 1919: 327 — Worker; Type locality: Townsville [19/146], Qld. (*R. (Chalcoponera) lamellinodis*)
- laticeps** Forel, 1915: 12 — Worker, Male; Type locality: Mt. Bellenden Ker [17/145], Qld.
- levior** Crawley, 1925A: 581 — Worker; Type locality: Rottneest Island [32/115], W.A. (*R. punctata levior*)  
 = *douglasi* W.L. Brown, 1952F: 137 (unnecessarily proposed *nom.nov.* for *R. levior* (Crawley) 1925A) (Synonymy: Taylor, 1986: 35)
- litoralis* Ward, see New Caledonian list.
- luteipes* Ward, see New Caledonian list.
- malandensis* Forel, = *scaberrima*
- maledicta** Forel, 1915: 15 — Worker, Queen, Male; Original localities: Malanda [17/145] *et al.*, Qld. (*R. (Chalcoponera) victoriae maledicta*)
- maniae** (Forel), 1900: 57 — Worker; Type locality: Adelaide [34/138], S.A. (*Ectatomma (Rhytidoponera) maniae*) (Combination: Emery, 1911: 38).  
 = *spatium* (Forel), 1900: 58 S.A. (*Ectatomma (Rhytidoponera) convexum spatium*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1958B: 203).
- mayri** (Emery), 1883: 150 — Worker; Type locality: eastern Australia (*Ectatomma mayri*) (Combination: Emery, 1911: 38).  
 = *glabrius* (Forel), 1907A: 268 — Worker; Original localities: Day Dawn [27/117] *et al.*, W.A. (*Ectatomma (Rhytidoponera) mayri glabrius*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1958B: 203).  
 = *glabrior* Emery, 1911: 38 (gender variant of *glabrius* Forel)  
 = *quadriiceps* Clark, 1936: 30 — Worker; Type locality: Tennant Creek [19/134], N.T. (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1958B: 203).  
 = *stridulator* Clark, 1936: 37 — Worker; Type locality: 20 mi. N. of Bourke [30/145], N.S.W. (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1958B: 203).  
 = *occidentalis* Clark, 1936: 39 — Worker; Type locality: Wadgingarra [28/116], W.A. (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1958B: 203).  
 = *petiolata* Clark, 1936: 41 — Worker; Type locality: Lake Killalpaninna [28/138], S.A. (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1958B: 203).  
 = *dixonii* Clark, 1936: 46 — Worker, Male; Original localities: Lake Hattah [34/142] *et al.*, Vic. (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1958B: 203).
- mediana* Viehmeyer, = *nodifera*
- metallica** (Fr. Smith), 1858: 94 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Adelaide [34/138], S.A. (*Ponera metallica*) (Combination: Emery, 1911: 39).  
 Also in New Zealand.  
 = *purpurascens* Wheeler, 1915C: 805 — Worker; Type locality: Moorilyanna [26/133], S.A. (*R. (Chalcoponera) metallica purpurascens*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1958B: 204).  
 = *varians* Crawley, 1922A: 436 — Worker; Type locality: Darlington [31/116], W.A. (*R. (Chalcoponera) metallica varians*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1958B: 204).  
 = *caeciliae* Viehmeyer, 1924A: 227 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Killalpaninna [28/138], S.A. (*R. (Chalcoponera) caeciliae*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1958B: 204).  
 = *pulchra* (Clark), 1941: 86 — Worker; Type locality: Forrest [30/128], W.A. (*Chalcoponera pulchra*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1958B: 204).
- micans** Clark, 1936: 62 — Worker, Male; Original localities: Eradu [28/115] *et al.*, W.A.
- mimica* Ward, see New Caledonian list.
- mirabilis** Clark, 1936: 29 — Worker; Type locality: Alice Springs [23/133], N.T.
- modestum* (Emery), = *victoriae*
- nigra* Clark, = *convexa*
- nitida** Clark, 1936: 45 — Worker; Type locality: Bourke [30/145], N.S.W.
- nitidiventris* Ward, see New Caledonian list.

- nodifera** (Emery), 1895B: 348 — Worker; Original localities: Laidley [27/152] *et al.*, Qld. (*Ectatomma (Rhytidoponera) convexum nodiferum*) (Combination: Emery, 1911: 38).
- = **rothneyi** (Forel), 1900: 56 — Worker; Type locality: Brisbane [27/153], Qld. (*Ectatomma (Rhytidoponera) rothneyi*) (Synonymy: Clark, 1936: 68).
- = **mediana** Viehmeyer, 1924A: 224 — Worker, Male; Type locality: Trial Bay [30/153], N.S.W. (*R. rothneyi mediana*) (Synonymy: Clark, 1936: 68).
- = **pronotalis** Crawley, 1925A: 588 — Worker; Type locality: Lismore [28/153], N.S.W. (Synonymy: Clark, 1936: 68).
- nudata** (Mayr), 1876: 91 — Worker; Type locality: Gayndah [25/151], Qld. (*Ectatomma nudatum*) (Combination: Emery, 1911: 38).
- numeensis** André, see New Caledonian list.
- obscurum** (Forel), = *clarki*
- occidentalis** Clark, = *mayri*
- opacior** Clark, = *violacea*
- opaciventris** Ward, see New Caledonian list.
- peninsularis** W.L. Brown, 1958B: 280 — Worker; Type locality: Rocky Scrub [13/143], Qld.
- petiolata** Clark, = *mayri*
- pilosula** Clark, 1936: 80 — Worker; Type locality: Bourke [30/145], N.S.W.
- pronotalis** Crawley, = *nodifera*
- pulchella** (Emery), see New Caledonian list.
- pulchra** (Clark), = *metallica*
- punctata** (Fr. Smith), 1858: 104 — Worker; Type locality: Port Lincoln [34/135], S.A. (*Ectatomma punctata*) (Combination: Emery, 1911: 38).
- punctigera** Crawley, 1925A: 582 — Worker; Type locality: Manjimup [34/116], W.A.
- punctiventris** (Forel), 1900: 56 — Worker; Type locality: Sydney [33/151], N.S.W. (*Ectatomma (Rhytidoponera) cristatum punctiventris*) (Combination: Emery, 1911: 38).
- purpurascens** Wheeler, = *metallica*
- purpurea** (Emery), 1887B: 444 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Hatam, New Guinea. (*Ectatomma impressum purpureum*) (Combination: Emery, 1911: 39).
- A species apparently indigenous to both Australia and New Guinea — first report Forel, 1910: 12 (as *Ectatomma (Rhytidoponera) impressum s<sub>p</sub> splendidum*).
- = **splendidum** (Forel), 1910: 12 — Worker; Original localities: Kuranda [16/145] *et al.*, Qld. (*Ectatomma (Rhytidoponera) impressum splendidum*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1954C: 7).
- quadriceps** Clark, = *mayri*
- reflexa** Clark, 1936: 76 — Worker; Original localities: Koolpinyah [12/131] *et al.*, N.T.
- reticulata** (Forel), 1893A: 459 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Port Darwin [12/130], N.T. (*Ectatomma (Rhytidoponera) reticulatum*) (Combination: Emery, 1911: 39).
- rothneyi** (Forel), = *nodifera*
- rufescens** (Forel), 1900: 58 — Worker; Type locality: Townsville [19/146] Qld. (by selection of W.L. Brown, 1954C: 266) (*Ectatomma (Rhytidoponera) convexum rufescens*) (Combination: Emery, 1911: 38).
- rufithorax** Clark, 1941B: 82 — Worker; Type locality: Alexandria Station [19/136], N.T.
- rufiventris** Forel, 1915: 11 — Worker, Male; Original localities: Herberton [17/145] *et al.*, Qld.
- = **castanea** Crawley, 1925A: 589 — Worker; Type locality: Derby [17/123], N.S.W. (Synonymy: Clark, 1936: 58).
- rufonigra** Clark, 1936: 58 — Worker, Male; Original localities: Perth [31/115], *et al.*, W.A.
- scaberrima** (Emery), 1895B: 347 — Worker; Type locality: Mt. Bellenden Ker [17/145], Qld. (*Ectatomma (Rhytidoponera) scaberrimum*) (Combination: Emery, 1911: 39).
- = **malandensis** Forel, 1915: 10 — Worker, Male; Type locality: Malanda [17/145], Qld. (*R. laciniosa malandensis*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1958B: 204).
- scabra** (Mayr), 1876: 90 — Worker, Male; Original localities: Port Mackay [21/149] *et al.*, Qld. (*Ectatomma scabrum*) (Combination: Emery, 1911: 38).
- scabrior** Crawley, 1925A: 590 — Worker; Type locality: Lismore [28/153], N.S.W. (*R. (Chalcoponera) aspera scabrior*)
- scrobiculatum** (Forel), = *victoriae*
- socrula** Emery, = *fulgens*, see New Caledonian list.

- socrus** (Forel), 1894B: 236 — Worker; Type locality: Charters Towers [20/146], Qld. (*Ectatomma (Rhytidoponera) socrus*) (Combination: Emery, 1911: 38).
- spatiatum** (Forel), = *maniae*
- splendidum** Forel, = *purpurea*
- spoliata** (Emery), 1895B: 348 — Worker; Type locality: Mt. Bellenden Ker [17/145], Qld. (*Ectatomma (Rhytidoponera) spoliatum*) (Combination: Emery, 1911: 38).
- stridulator** Clark, = *mayri*
- tasmaniensis** Emery, 1898: 232 — Worker; Type locality: Tasmania. (*R. metallica tasmaniensis*)
- = *crustulatum* (Forel), 1900: 59 — Worker; Type locality: Australia. (*Ectatomma (Rhytidoponera) metallicum crustulatum*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1958B: 205).
- taurus** (Forel), 1910: 12 — Worker; Type locality: Tennant Creek [19/134], N.T. (*Ectatomma (Rhytidoponera) cornutum taurus*) (Combination: Emery, 1911: 38).
- = *fusciventris* Stitz, 1911: 352 — Worker; Type locality: Adelaide [34/138], S.A. (*R. cornuta fusciventris*) (Synonymy: Clark, 1936: 25).
- = *brevior* Crawley, 1925A: 586 — Worker, Male; Type locality: Derby [17/123], W.A. (*R. cerastes brevier*) (Synonymy: Clark, 1936: 25).
- tenuis** (Forel), 1900: 58 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld. (*Ectatomma (Rhytidoponera) tenue*) (Combination: Emery, 1911: 39).
- terrestris** Ward, see New Caledonian list.
- trachypyx** W.L. Brown, 1958B: 281 — Worker; Type locality: Katherine [14/132], N.T.
- turneri** (Forel), 1910: 14 — Worker; Type locality: Cape York [10/142], Qld. (*Ectatomma (Rhytidoponera) turneri*) (Combination: Emery, 1911: 39).
- tyloxys** W.L. Brown and Douglas, 1958B: 282 — Worker; Type locality: Woodstock Station [21/118], W.A.
- varians** Crawley, = *metallica*
- versicolor** W.L. Brown, see New Caledonian list.
- victoriae** (André), 1896: 261 — Worker; Type locality: Victorian Alps [37/146], Vic. (*Ectatomma (Rhytidoponera) victoriae*) (Combination: Emery, 1911: 39).
- = *modestum* (Emery), 1895B: 348 — Worker; Type locality: Kamerunga [16/145], Qld. (*Ectatomma (Rhytidoponera) metallicum modestum*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1958B: 205).
- = *scrobiculatum* (Forel), 1900: 59 — Worker, Queen, Male; Type locality: Richmond [33/150], N.S.W. (*Ectatomma (Rhytidoponera) metallicum scrobiculatum*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1958B: 205).
- = *cedarensis* Forel, 1915: 15 — Worker, Male; Type locality: Cedar Creek [17/145], Qld. (*R. (Chalcoponera) victoriae cedarensis*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1958B: 205).
- violacea** (Forel), 1907A: 269 — Worker; Original localities: Northampton [28/114] *et al.*, W.A. (*Ectatomma (Rhytidoponera) convexum violaceum*)
- = *gemma* (Forel), 1907A: 269 — Worker, Original localities: Yarloop [32/115], *et al.*, W.A. (*Ectatomma (Rhytidoponera) convexum gemma*) (Synonymy: Clark, 1936: 87).
- = *opacior* Clark, 1936: 86 — Worker; Type locality: Jigalong [23/120], W.A. (*R. convexa opacior*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1958B: 205).
- viridis** (Clark), 1941: 83 — Worker; Type locality: Kalamurina [27/137], S.A. (*Chalcoponera viridis*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1958B: 205).
- wilsoni** W.L. Brown, see New Caledonian list.
- yorkensis** Forel, 1915: 12 — Worker; Type locality: Cape York [10/142], Qld. (*R. cristata yorkensis*)

#### New Caledonian species:

- acanthoponeroides** Viehmeyer 1924: 227 — Worker; Type locality: New Caledonia.
- acquila** Ward, 1984: 139 — Worker; Type locality: 3 km. S.W. Touho, New Caledonia.
- arborea** Ward, 1984: 153 — Worker; Type locality: Col d'Amieu Stn., New Caledonia.
- atropurpurea** Emery, 1914B: 396 — Worker, Male; Type locality: Ouedjo Island near Hienghiène, New Caledonia. (*R. (Chalcoponera) atropurpurea*)
- depilis** Ward, 1984: 157 — Worker; Type locality: Fausse Yaté Rivère, New Caledonia.
- fulgens** (Emery), 1883: 148 — Worker; Type locality: New Caledonia. (*Ectatomma fulgens*) (Combination: Emery, 1914B: 395).
- = *socrula* Emery, 1914B: 395 — Worker — Worker; Type locality: Coula-Boréaré, New Caledonia. (*R. (Chalcoponera) fulgens socrula*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1958B: 203).



- insularis* Ward, 1984: 157 — Worker; Type locality: Baie d'Oupi, Ile des Pins, New Caledonia.  
*koumensis* Ward, 1984: 146 — Worker; Type locality: Grottes de Koum, New Caledonia.  
*litoralis* Ward, 1984: 159 — Worker; Type locality: 3 km. N. of Goro, New Caledonia.  
*luteipes* Ward, 1984: 160 — Worker; Type locality: Col de Hö, New Caledonia.  
*mimica* Ward, 1984: 163 — Worker; Type locality: Col d'Amoss, New Caledonia.  
*nitidiventris* Ward, 1984: 164 — Worker; Type locality: Grottes de Koum, New Caledonia.  
*numeensis* (André), 1889: 221 — Worker; Type locality: Nouméa, New Caledonia. (*Ectatomma*  
(*Rhytidoponera*) *numeense*) (Combination: Emery, 1914B: 396).  
= *acupuncta* Emery, 1914B: 396 — Worker, Male; Type locality: Yaté, New Caledonia. (*R.*  
(*Chalcoponera*) *acupuncta*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1958B: 204).  
*opaciventris* Ward, 1984: 145 — Worker; Type locality: Mt. Panié, New Caledonia.  
*pulchella* (Emery), 1883: 149 — Worker; Type locality: New Caledonia. (*Ectatomma pulchellum*)  
(Combination: Emery, 1914B: 393).  
*terrestris* Ward, 1984: 168 — Worker; Type locality: Toma R., Col d'Amieu For. Stn., New Caledonia.  
*versicolor* W.L. Brown, 1958: 292 — Worker; Type locality: Montagne des Sources, New Caledonia.  
*wilsoni* W.L. Brown, 1958: 294 — Worker; Type locality: Mt. Mou, New Caledonia.

#### New Zealand species:

- chalybaea* Emery — also in Australia (details above).  
Introduced — first report Taylor, 1961: 2; see Ward, 1980: 478.  
*metallica* (Fr. Smith) — also in Australia (details above).  
Introduced — first report Taylor, 1961: 2.

#### ROGERIA Emery, 1894

##### New Caledonian and Loyalty Islands species:

- sublevinodis* Emery, 1914B: 415 — Worker; Type locality: Raoua, Maré, Loyalty Islands. (*Rogeria*  
*stigmatica sublevinodis*) (Combination: Wilson and Taylor, 1967: 76).  
*R. sublevinodis* is the only ant known here which has a type locality in the Loyalty Islands, near  
New Caledonia. That is the reason for its inclusion in this checklist. The presence of this species  
on New Caledonia is likely, though no authentic record is known as yet.

#### SCHIZOPELTA McAreavey, 1949

A junior synonym of *Chelaner* Mayr.

#### SIMA Roger, 1863

A junior synonym of *Tetraponera* Fr. Smith.

#### SOLENOPSIS Westwood, 1841

##### Index list and Australian species:

- belisaria* Forel, 1907A: 278 — Worker, Male; Type locality: Northampton [28/114], W.A. (*S. belisarius*)  
*clarki* Crawley, 1922B: 16 — Worker; Type locality: Byford [32/116], W.A.  
*froggatti* Forel, 1913B: 187 — Worker; Type locality: Hobart [42/147], Tas.  
*fusciventris* Clark, 1934C: 62 — Worker; Type locality: Gellibrand [38/143], Vic.  
*geminata* (Fabricius), 1804: 423 — Worker; Type locality: South America. (*Atta geminata*)  
Introduced — first report Crawley, 1915A: 134 (as *S. geminata rufa*).  
Also in New Caledonia  
*insculpta* Clark, 1938: 370 — Worker; Type locality: Reevesby Island [34/136], S.A. (*S. insculptus*)

## New Caledonian species:

**geminata** Fabricius — also in Australia (details above).

Introduced — first report Emery, 1883: 151. (as *S. geminata rufa*.)

## SPHINCTOMYRMEX Mayr, 1866

## Index list and Australian species:

**asper** W.L. Brown, 1975: 78 — Worker; Type locality: Halifax [18/146], Qld.

*brunnicornis* (Clark), = *imbecilis*

*caledonicus* Wilson, see New Caledonian list.

**cedaris** Forel, 1915: 16 — Worker; Type locality: Cedar Creek [17/145], Qld. (*S. (Eusphinctus) fallax cedaris*)

**clarus** (Forel), 1893A: 462 — Worker; Type locality: Adelaide River [13/131], N.T. (*Cerapachys emeryi clarus*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1975: 33). (senior homonym of *Cerapachys clarus* (Clark), 1930C = *C. princeps* (Clark), 1934B)

**duchaussoyi** (André), 1905: 205 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Sydney [33/151], N.S.W. (*Eusphinctus duchaussoyi*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1975: 33).

= *hackeri* (Wheeler), 1918A: 229 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Bribie Island [27/153], Qld. (*Eusphinctus (Eusphinctus) hackeri*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1975: 33).

*emeryi* (Forel), = *perstictus* (junior homonym)

*fallax* Forel, = *steinheili*

**froggatti** Forel, 1900: 71 — Worker; Type locality: New South Wales.

*fulvidus* (Clark), = *imbecilis*

*fulvipes* (Clark), = *steinheili*

*hackeri* (Wheeler), = *duchaussoyi*

*hedwigae* Forel, = *steinheili*

*hirsutus* (Clark), = *steinheili*

**imbecilis** Forel, 1907A: 272 — Worker; Type locality: Lion Mill [31/116], W.A. (*S. froggatti imbecilis*) = *manni* (Wheeler), 1918A: 236 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Leura [33/150], N.S.W. (*Eusphinctus (Nothosphinctus) manni*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1975: 33).

= *fulvidus* (Clark), 1923: 75 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Mundaring [31/116], W.A. (*Eusphinctus (Nothosphinctus) fulvidus*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1975: 33).

= *silaceus* (Clark), 1923: 77 — Worker; Type locality: Armadale [32/116], W.A. (*Eusphinctus (Nothosphinctus) silaceus*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1975: 33).

= *brunnicornis* (Clark), 1930C: 2 — Worker; Type locality: Collie [33/116], W.A. (*Eusphinctus (Nothosphinctus) brunnicornis*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1975: 33).

*manni* (Wheeler), = *imbecilis*

**mjobergi** Forel, 1915: 16 — Worker; Type locality: Tamborine Mountain [27/153], Qld. (*S. clarus mjobergi*)

**myops** Forel, 1895B: 421 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld. (*S. emeryi myops*)

**nigricans** (Clark), 1926: 44 — Worker; Type locality: Lismore [28/153], N.S.W. (*Eusphinctus (Nothosphinctus) nigricans*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1975: 33).

**occidentalis** (Clark), 1923: 74 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Mundaring [31/116], W.A. (*Eusphinctus (Eusphinctus) occidentalis*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1975: 33).

**perstictus** W.L. Brown, 1975: 33 (*nom. nov.* for *S. emeryi* (Forel), 1893A)

= *emeryi* (Forel), 1893A: 461 — Worker; Type locality: Baudin Island [26/113], W.A. (*Cerapachys emeryi*) (Junior homonym of *C. (Simopone) emeryi* Forel, 1892 = *Simopone emeryi* (Forel) (extralimital))

**septentrionalis** Crawley, 1925A: 577 — Worker; Type locality: Darwin [12/130], N.T. (*Eusphinctus (Nothosphinctus) septentrionalis*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1975: 33).

*silaceus* Clark, = *imbecilis*

**steinheili** Forel, 1900: 72 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld. (*S. (Eusphinctus) steinheili*)

= *fallax* Forel, 1900: 73 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld. (*S. (Eusphinctus) fallax*) (Synonymy: Wheeler, 1918A: 225).

= *hedwigae* Forel, 1910: 22 — Worker; Type locality: New South Wales. (*S. (Eusphinctus) fallax hedwigae*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1975: 33).

*hirsutus* (Clark), 1929: 118 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Cann River [37/149], Vic. (*Eusphinctus hirsutus*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1975: 33).

*fulvipes* (Clark), 1934C: 49 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Gellibrand [38/143], Vic. (*Eusphinctus fulvipes*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1975: 33).

*trux* W.L. Brown, 1975: 77 — Worker; Type locality: near Ravenshoe [17/145], Qld.

*turneri* Forel, 1900: 70 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.

#### New Caledonian species:

*caledonicus* Wilson, 1957B: 8 — Worker, Ergatogyne; Type locality: Ciu, New Caledonia

#### *STENAMMA* Westwood, 1840

An extralimital genus, see *Aphaenogaster*.

#### *STENOTHORAX* McAreavey, 1949

A junior synonym of *Adlerzia* Forel.

#### *STICTOPONERA* Mayr, 1887

A junior synonym of *Gnamptogenys* Mayr.

#### *STIGMACROS* Forel, 1905

*aciculata* McAreavey, 1957: 50 — Worker; Type locality: Brisbane [27/153], Qld. (*S. (Cyrtostigmaticros) aciculata*)

*acuta* McAreavey, 1957: 12 — Worker; Type locality: Mt. Lofty [34/138], S.A. (*S. (Stigmaticros) acuta*)

*aemula* (Forel), 1907A: 298 — Worker; Type locality: Fremantle [32/115], W.A. (*Acantholepis (Stigmaticros) aemula*) (Combination: Emery, 1925: 34).

*anthracina* McAreavey, 1957: 29 — Worker; Type locality: Mt. Lofty [34/138], S.A. (*S. (Campostigmaticros) anthracina*)

*armstrongi* McAreavey, 1957: 52 — Worker; Type locality: Nyngan [31/147], N.S.W. (*S. (Cyrtostigmaticros) armstrongi*)

*australis* (Forel), 1902B: 479 — Worker; Type locality: Wollongbar [28/153], N.S.W. (*Acantholepis (Acrostigma) australis*) (Combination: Emery, 1925: 34).

*barretti* Santschi, 1928: 477 — Worker; Type locality: Ringwood [37/145], Vic.

*bosii* (Forel), 1902B: 481 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Queanbeyan [35/149], N.S.W. (*Acantholepis (Acrostigma) bosii*) (Combination: Emery, 1925: 34).

*brachytera* McAreavey, 1957: 27 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Margaret River [33/115], W.A. (*S. (Campostigmaticros) brachytera*)

*brevispina* McAreavey, 1957: 14 — Worker; Type locality: Bogong Plains [36/147], Vic. (*S. (Stigmaticros) brevispina*)

*brooksi* McAreavey, 1957: 42 — Worker, Queen, Male; Type locality: Manjimup [34/116], W.A. (*S. (Cyrtostigmaticros) brooksi*)

*castanea* McAreavey, 1957: 49 — Worker, Queen, Male; Type locality: Canberra [35/149], A.C.T. (*S. (Cyrtostigmaticros) castanea*)

*clarki* McAreavey, 1957: 41 — Worker; Type locality: Ludlow [33/115], W.A. (*S. (Cyrtostigmaticros) clarki*)

*clivispina* (Forel), 1902B: 482 — Worker; Type locality: Cooma [36/149], N.S.W. (*Acantholepis (Acrostigma) clivispina*) (Combination: Emery, 1925: 35).

*elegans* McAreavey, 1949: 24 — Worker; Type locality: Nyngan [31/147], N.S.W.

*epinotalis* McAreavey, 1957: 28 — Worker; Type locality: Booang [32/123], W.A. (*S. (Campostigmaticros) epinotalis*)

*extreminigra* McAreavey, 1957: 48 — Worker; Type locality: Wyperfeld [35/141], Vic. (*S. (Cyrtostigmaticros) extreminigra*)

- ferruginea** McAraavey, 1957: 46 — Worker; Type locality: Mt. Lofty [34/138], S.A. (*S. (Cyrtostigma) ferruginea*)
- flava** McAraavey, 1957: 40 — Worker; Type locality: Mundaring [31/116], W.A. (*S. (Cyrtostigma) flava*)
- flavinodis** Clark, 1938: 375 — Worker; Type locality: Reevesby Island [34/136], S.A.  
*foreli* (Viehmeyer), *froggatti*  
*fossulata* (Viehmeyer), = *froggatti*
- froggatti** (Forel), 1902B: 478 — Worker, Queen, Male; Type locality: Bong Bong [34/150], N.S.W. (*Acantholepis (Acrostigma) froggatti*) (Combination: Emery, 1925: 35).  
= *fossulata* (Viehmeyer), 1925A: 34 — Worker; Type locality: Trial Bay [30/153], N.S.W. (*Acantholepis (Stigma) fossulata*) (Synonymy: McAraavey, 1957: 10).  
= *foreli* (Viehmeyer), 1925A: 34 — Worker, Queen, Male; Type locality: Trial Bay [30/153], N.S.W. (*Acantholepis (Stigma) foreli*) (Synonymy: McAraavey, 1957: 10).
- glauerti** McAraavey, 1957: 41 — Worker; Type locality: Darlington [31/116], W.A. (*S. (Cyrtostigma) glauerti*)
- hirsuta** McAraavey, 1957: 23 — Worker; Type locality: Kuranda [16/145], Qld. (*S. (Chariostigma) hirsuta*)
- impressa** McAraavey, 1957: 14 — Worker; Type locality: Taggerty [37/145], Vic. (*S. (Stigma) impressa*)
- inermis** McAraavey, 1957: 24 — Worker; Type locality: Nyngan [31/147], N.S.W. (*S. (Pseudostigma) inermis*)
- intacta** (Viehmeyer), 1925A: 34 — Worker; Type locality: Trial Bay [30/153], N.S.W. (*Acantholepis (Stigma) aemula intacta*) (Combination: McAraavey, 1957: 33).
- lanaris** McAraavey, 1957: 43 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Pymble [33/151], N.S.W. (*S. (Cyrtostigma) lanaris*)
- major** McAraavey, 1957: 39 — Worker; Type locality: National Park [28/153], Qld. (*S. (Cyrtostigma) major*)
- marginata** McAraavey, 1957: 27 — Worker; Type locality: Gosford [33/151], N.S.W. (*S. (Campostigma) marginata*)
- medioreticulata** (Viehmeyer), 1925A: 32 — Worker; Type locality: Trial Bay [30/153], N.S.W. (*Acantholepis (Stigma) medioreticulata*) (Combination: McAraavey, 1957: 53).
- minor** McAraavey, 1957: 17 — Worker; Type locality: Brisbane [27/153], Qld. (*S. (Stigma) minor*)
- nitida** McAraavey, 1957: 30 — Worker; Type locality: Fern Tree Gully [37/145], Vic. (*S. (Campostigma) nitida*)
- occidentalis** (Crawley), 1922B: 30 — Worker; Type locality: Murray River [32/115], W.A. (*Acantholepis (Stigma) occidentalis*) (Combination: McAraavey, 1957: 44).
- pilosella** (Viehmeyer), 1925A: 33 — Worker; Type locality: Liverpool [33/150], N.S.W. (*Acantholepis (Stigma) pilosella*) (Combination: McAraavey, 1957: 30).
- proxima** McAraavey, 1957: 51 — Worker; Type locality: Athol [33/149], N.S.W. (*S. (Cyrtostigma) proxima*)
- punctatissima** McAraavey, 1957: 22 — Worker; Type locality: Leura [33/150], N.S.W. (*S. (Hagiostigma) punctatissima*)
- pusilla** McAraavey, 1957: 16 — Worker; Type locality: Canberra [35/149], A.C.T. (*S. (Stigma) pusilla*)
- rectangularis** McAraavey, 1957: 15 — Worker, Male; Type locality: Mundaring [31/116], W.A. (*S. (Stigma) rectangularis*)
- reticulata** Clark, 1930A: 127 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Perth [31/115], W.A.
- rufa** McAraavey, 1957: 13 — Worker; Type locality: Kallista [37/145], Vic. (*S. (Stigma) rufa*)
- sordida** McAraavey, 1957: 52 — Worker; Type locality: Adelaide [34/138], S.A. (*S. (Cyrtostigma) sordida*)
- spinosa** McAraavey, 1957: 19 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Nyngan [31/147], N.S.W. (*S. (Hagiostigma) spinosa*)
- stanleyi** McAraavey, 1957: 34 — Worker; Type locality: Greensborough [37/145], Vic. (*S. (Campostigma) stanleyi*)
- striata** McAraavey, 1957: 38 — Worker, Queen, Male; Type locality: Hornsby [33/151], N.S.W. (*S. (Cyrtostigma) striata*)
- termitoxenus** Wheeler, 1936B: 215 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Mullewa [28/115], W.A.

*wilsoni* McAreavey, 1957: 11 — Worker; Type locality: Cobungra [37/147], Vic. (*S. (Stigmacros) wilsoni*)

### STRUMIGENYS Fr. Smith, 1860

#### Index list and Australian species:

*antarcticus* Forel, = *perplexa*, see New Zealand list.

*australis* Forel, = *szalayi*

*emdeni* Forel, 1915: 41 — Worker; Type locality: Atherton [17/145], Qld.

*ferocior* W.L. Brown, 1973A: 266 — Worker; Type locality: Iron Range [12/143], Qld.

*friedae* Forel, 1915: 42 — Worker; Type locality: Malanda [17/145], Qld.

*godeffroyi* Mayr, 1866B: 516 — Worker; Type locality: Upolu, Samoa.

Widespread in the Indo-Australian area and probably indigenous to Australia — first report Forel, 1915: 44.

Also in New Caledonia.

*guttulata* Forel, 1902B: 458 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.

*leae* Forel, = *perplexa*

*mayri* Emery, 1897B: 579 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Friedrich-Wilhelmshafen (Madang), New Guinea.

A Melanesia-based species probably indigenous to Australia — first report W.L. Brown, 1973A: 264.

*opaca* W.L. Brown, 1954A: 86 — Worker; Type locality: Lankelly Creek [13/143], Qld.

*perplexa* (Fr. Smith) — also in New Zealand (details below).

= *leae* Forel, 1913B: 182 — Worker; Type locality: Tasmania. (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1958C: 38).

*quadriscopiosa* Forel, to *Epopostruma*

*quinquedentata* Crawley, 1923: 177 — Worker; Type locality: Manjimup [34/116], W.A.

*szalayi* Emery, 1897B: 578 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Seleo Island near Berlinhafen (Aitape), New Guinea.

Widespread in the Indo-Australian area and probably indigenous to Australia — first report Forel, 1910: 50 (as *S. szalayi australis*).

= *australis* Forel, 1910: 50 — Worker, Male; Type locality: Kuranda [16/145], Qld. (*S. szalayi australis*) (Synonymy: W.L. Brown, 1971B: 75).

*turneri* Forel, to *Mesostruma*

*xenos* W.L. Brown, 1955A: 182 — Queen; Type locality: Warburton Range [37/145], Vic.

Also in New Zealand.

#### New Caledonian species:

*godeffroyi* Mayr — also in Australia (details above).

Probably indigenous — first report Emery, 1914B: 417.

#### New Zealand species:

*perplexa* (Fr. Smith), 1876B: 491 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Tairua, New Zealand. (*Orectognathus perplexus*) (Combination: Emery, 1897B: 575).

Also in Australia.

Probably Introduced; see Taylor, 1968C: 49.

= *antarcticus* Forel, 1892: 338 — Worker; Type locality: Drury, New Zealand. (Synonymy: Emery, 1922B: 321).

*xenos* W.L. Brown — also in Australia (details above).

Probably Introduced — first report Taylor, 1968C: 47.

### SYSCIA Roger, 1861

A junior synonym of *Cerapachys* Fr. Smith

## TAPINOMA Forster, 1850

## Index list and Australian species:

- broomense* Forel, see *T. minutum broomense*  
*cephalicum* Santschi, see *T. minutum cephalicum*  
*darwinianum* Forel, to *Iridomyrmex*  
*fida* Forel, to *Iridomyrmex*  
*integrum* Forel, see *T. minutum integrum*  
**melanocephalum** (Fabricius), 1793: 353 — Worker; Type locality: Cayenne, French Guiana. (*Formica melanocephala*)  
 Introduced — first report Forel, 1902B: 476.  
 Also in New Caledonia and Zealand.  
**minutum** Mayr, 1862: 703 — Worker; Type locality: Sydney [33/151], N.S.W.  
**minutum broomense** Forel, 1915: 83 — Worker; Type locality: Broome [17/122], W.A. (*T. minutum broomensis*)  
**minutum cephalicum** Santschi, 1928: 472 — Worker, Queen, Male; Type locality: Townsville [19/146], Qld. (*T. (Micromyrma) minutum cephalicum*)  
**minutum integrum** Forel, 1902B: 476 — Worker, Male; Original localities: Mackay [21/149] *et al.*, Qld.  
*pusillum* Mayr, to *Bothriomyrmex*  
**rotnnestense** Wheeler, 1934B: 150 — Worker; Type locality: Rottnest Island [32/115], W.A. (*T. (Micromyrma) rotnnestense*)

## New Caledonian species:

- melanocephalum** (Fabricius) — also in Australia (details above) and New Zealand.  
 Introduced — first report Emery, 1914B: 420.

## New Zealand species:

- melanocephalum** (Fabricius) — also in Australia (details above) and New Caledonia.  
 Introduced — first report Taylor, 1961: 9.

## TECHNOMYRMEX Mayr, 1872

## Index list and Australian species:

- albipes** (Fr. Smith), 1861: 38 — Worker; Type locality: India. (*Formica (Tapinoma) albipes*)  
 (Combination: Emery, 1888: 392, 394).  
 Widespread in the Indo-Pacific area and probably indigenous to Australia, although reported as an Introduced exotic by Clark, 1941A: 69.  
 Also in New Zealand.  
**albipes cedarensis** Forel, 1915: 85 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Cedar Creek [17/145], Qld.  
*antonii* Forel, see *T. bicolor antonii*  
**bicolor antonii** Forel, 1902B: 475 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.  
*cedarensis* Forel, see *T. albipes cedarensis*  
**jocosus** Forel, 1910: 56 — Worker; Type locality: Yarra district [37/145], Vic.  
**quadricolor** (Wheeler), 1930: 44 — Worker; Type locality: Cairns district [16/145], Qld. (*Aphantolepis quadricolor*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1953E: 5).  
**sophiae** Forel, 1902B: 474 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.

## New Caledonian species:

- albipes** (Fr. Smith) — also in Australia (details above) and New Zealand.  
 Introduced — first report Emery, 1914B: 420.

## New Zealand species:

- albipes** (Fr. Smith) — also in Australia (details above) and New Caledonia.  
 Introduced — first report W.L. Brown, 1958C: 41.

## TERATOMYRMEX McAreavey, 1957

**greavesi** McAreavey, 1957: 55 — Worker; Type locality: Blackall Range [26/152], Qld.

## TETRAMORIUM Mayr, 1855

## Index list and Australian species:

**andrynicum** Bolton, 1977: 142 — Worker; Type locality: Mt. Bartle Frere [17/145], Qld.

**antipodum** Wheeler, = *caldarium*

**auropunctatum** Roger, to *Wasmannia*

**australe** Bolton, = *taylori* (junior homonym)

**australis** Forel, = *lanuginosum*

**bicarinatum** (Nylander), 1846B: 1061 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: California, U.S.A. (*Myrmica bicarinata*) (Combination: Bolton, 1977: 94).

Introduced — first report Mayr, 1876: 99 (as *T. guineense*).

Also in New Caledonia and Zealand.

= *guineense* (Fabricius) of authors (now *Pheidole guineensis*), see Bolton, 1977: 94.

**caldarium** (Roger), 1857: 12 — Worker; Type locality: Rauden, Germany. (*Tetragmus caldarius*) (Combination: Roger, 1862B: 297).

Introduced — first report Wheeler, 1927B: 143 (as *T. antipodum*).

A Norfolk Island introduction — not known from other regional areas.

= *antipodum* Wheeler, 1927B: 143 — Worker, Queen, Male; Type locality: Norfolk Island [29/168]. (Synonymy: Bolton, 1979: 169).

**capitale** (McAreavey), 1949: 6 — Worker; Type locality: Nyngan [31/147], N.S.W. (*Xiphomyrmex capitalis*) (Combination: Bolton, 1977: 136).

**confusum** Bolton, 1977: 143 — Worker; Type locality: The Gib [34/150], N.S.W.

**deceptum** Bolton, 1977: 146 — Worker; Type locality: Shiptons Flat [15/145], Qld.

**fuscipes** (Viehmeyer), 1925A: 29 — Worker; Type locality: Liverpool [33/150], N.S.W. (*Xiphomyrmex turneri fuscipes*) (Combination: Bolton, 1977: 138).

**grassii** Emery, see New Zealand list.

**guineense** (Fabricius), see note under *T. bicarinatum*

**impressum** (Viehmeyer), 1925A: 30 — Worker; Type locality: Liverpool [33/150], N.S.W. (*Xiphomyrmex impressus*) (Combination: Bolton, 1977: 138).

**insolens** Fr. Smith, see New Caledonian list.

**lanuginosum** Mayr, 1870: 972, 976 — Worker; Type locality: Batavia (Djakarta), Indonesia.

Introduced — first report Forel, 1902B: 449 (as *Triglyphothrix striatidens australis*).

= *australis* Forel, 1902B: 449 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld. (*Triglyphothrix striatidens australis*) (Synonymy: Bolton, 1976: 350). (Senior homonym of *Tetramorium australe* Bolton = *T. taylori* Bolton)

**laticephalum** Bolton, 1977: 139 — Worker; Type locality: Patho [36/144], Vic.

**macra** Fr. Smith, = *insolens*, see New Caledonian list.

**megalops** Bolton, 1977: 139 — Worker; Type locality: about 60 km. N.W. of Balladonia [32/123], W.A.

**melleum** Emery, to *Rhoptromyrmex*

**nitidum** Fr. Smith, to *Chelaner*

**ornatum** Emery, 1897B: 585 — Worker; Type locality: Berlinhafen (Aitape), New Guinea.

A Melanesia-based species probably indigenous to Australia — first report Bolton, 1977: 107.

**pacificum** Mayr, 1870: 972, 976 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Tongatabu, Tonga.

Probably indigenous, but reported as an Introduced exotic species by Clark, 1941A: 68 (as *T. pacificum subscabra*).

Also in New Caledonia.

**simillimum** (Fr. Smith), 1851: 118 — Worker; Type locality: Dorset, England. (*Myrmica simillima*) (Combination: Mayr, 1861: 15, 61).

Introduced — first report Forel, 1915: 48.

Also in New Caledonia.

**sjostedti** Forel, 1915: 48 — Worker; Type locality: Kimberley district [17/127], W.A. (*T. (Xiphomyrmex) sjostedti*)

**spininode** Bolton, 1977: 140 — Worker; Type locality: Winjana Gorge [17/124], W.A.

- splendidior** (Viehmeyer), 1925A: 29 — Worker; Type locality: Liverpool [33/150], N.S.W. (*Xiphomyrmex striolatus splendidior*) (Combination: Bolton, 1977: 144).
- striatum** Fr. Smith, to *Huberia*
- strictum** Bolton, 1977: 144 — Worker; Type locality: Mt. Alexandra [16/145], Qld.
- striolatum** Viehmeyer, 1913: 39 — Worker; Type locality: Killalpaninna [28/138], S.A. (*T. (Xiphomyrmex) viehmeyeri striolatus*)
- subscabra** Emery, = *pacificum*, see New Caledonian list.
- taylori** Bolton, 1985: 247 (*nom.nov.* for *T. australe* Bolton)  
= *australe* Bolton, 1977: 146 — Worker; Type locality: Tozer Gap [12/143], Qld. (junior homonym of *Triglyphothrix striatidens australis* Forel (= *Tetramorium lanuginosum*))
- tenuicrinus** (Emery), see New Caledonian list.
- thalidum** Bolton, 1977: 141 — Worker; Type locality: Davies Creek [16/145], Qld.
- turneri** Forel, 1902B: 447 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld. (*T. (Xiphomyrmex) turneri*)
- validiusculum** Emery, 1897B: 585 — Worker; Type locality: near Berlinhafen (Aitape), New Guinea. (*T. pacificum validiusculum*) (Combination: Wilson and Taylor, 1967: 73).  
A New Guinea-based species probably indigenous to Australia — first report Bolton, 1977: 103.
- venustus** Wheeler, = *viehmeyeri*
- viehmeyeri** Forel, 1907A: 275 — Queen; Type locality: Day Dawn [27/117], W.A. (*T. (Xiphomyrmex) viehmeyeri*)  
= *venustus* Wheeler, 1934B: 147 — Queen; Type locality: Rottnest Island [32/115], W.A. (*Xiphomyrmex viehmeyeri venustus*) (Synonymy: Bolton, 1977: 142).

#### New Caledonian species:

- bicarinatum** (Nylander) — also in Australia (details above) and New Zealand.  
Introduced — first report Emery, 1914B: 415 (as *T. guineense*).
- insolens** (Fr. Smith), 1861: 47 — Queen; Type locality: Menado, Sulawesi, Indonesia. (*Myrmica insolens*)  
= *macra* Emery, 1914B: 415 — Worker; Type locality: Coné, New Caledonia. (*T. guineense macra*)  
(Synonymy: Bolton, 1977: 99).
- pacificum** Mayr — also in Australia (details above).  
Introduced — first report Emery, 1893B: 246 (as *T. pacificum subscabra*).  
= *pacificum subscabra* Emery, 1893B: 246 — Worker; Type locality: Kandy, Sri Lanka. (Synonymy: Bolton, 1977: 102).
- simillimum** Fr. Smith — also in Australia (details above).  
Introduced — first report Emery, 1914B: 415.
- tenuicrinis** Emery, 1914B: 416 — Worker; Type locality: Vallée de la, Ngoï, New Caledonia.  
(*Xiphomyrmex tenuicrinis*) (Combination: Bolton, 1977: 88).

#### New Zealand species:

- bicarinatum** (Nylander) — also in Australia (details above) and New Caledonia.  
Introduced — first report Taylor, 1961: 8 (as *T. guineense*).
- grassii** Emery, 1895C: 37 — Worker; Type locality: Table Mountain, South Africa.  
Introduced — first report W.L. Brown, 1958C: 28.

#### TETRAPONERA Fr. Smith, 1852

- kimberleyensis* (Forel), see *T. punctulata kimberleyensis*
- laeviceps** (Fr. Smith), 1859: 145 — Worker; Type locality: Aru Island, Indonesia. (*Pseudomyrma laeviceps*) (Combination: Emery, 1921B: 26).  
Widespread in the Indo-Australian area and probably indigenous to Australia — first report Mayr, 1876: 111.
- punctulata** Fr. Smith, 1877: 72 — Queen; Type locality: Champion Bay [28/114], W.A.
- punctulata kimberleyensis** (Forel), 1915: 37 — Worker; Original localities: Kimberley district [17/127], W.A. *et al.*, Qld. (*Sima punctulata kimberleyensis*) (Combination: Emery, 1921B: 26).



**TRACHYMESOPUS** Emery, 1911

- clarki** (Wheeler), 1934B: 140 — Worker, Queen; Original localities: Rottneest Island [32/115] *et al.*, W.A. (*Euponera (Trachymesopus) clarki*)
- darwinii** (Forel), 1893A: 460 — Queen; Type locality: Port Darwin [12/130], N.T. (*Belonopelta darwinii*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1963: 5).
- pachynoda** (Clark), 1930C: 7 — Worker; Type locality: Ferntree Gully [37/145], Vic. (*Euponera (Trachymesopus) pachynoda*)
- rufonigra** (Clark), 1934B: 30 — Worker, Queen; Original localities: Perth [31/115] *et al.*, W.A. (*Euponera (Brachyponera) rufonigra*) (Combination: W.L. Brown, 1963: 7).
- stigma** (Fabricius), 1804: 400 — Queen; Type locality: America meridionale. (*Formica stigma*) (Combination: Wilson, 1958B: 355).  
Introduced — first report Wilson and Taylor, 1976: 22.

**TRAPEZIOPELTA** Mayr, 1862

A junior synonym of *Myopias* Roger.

**TRIGLYPHOTHRIX** Forel, 1890

A junior synonym of *Tetramorium* Mayr.

**TURNERIA** Forel, 1895

- bidentata** Forel, 1895B: 419 — Worker; Type locality: Mackay [21/149], Qld.
- frenchi** Forel, 1911A: 207 — Worker; Type locality: Australia.

**TYPHLATTA** Fr. Smith, 1857

A junior synonym of *Aenictus* Shuckard.

**VOLLENHOVIA** Mayr, 1868**Index list and Australian species:**

- denticulata* Emery, see New Caledonian list.
- oblonga** (Fr. Smith), 1860: 107 — Worker; Type locality: Bachian, Indonesia. (*Myrmica oblonga*) (Combination: Emery, 1897A: 560).  
Also in New Caledonia (as subspecies *pedestris*).  
Widespread in the Indo-Australian area and probably indigenous to Australia — first report Taylor and D.R. Brown, 1975: 92.
- pedestris* Fr. Smith, see *V. oblonga pedestris* in New Caledonian list
- turneri* Forel, to *Chelaner*

**New Caledonian species:**

- denticulata** Emery, 1914B: 405 — Worker; Type locality: La Madeline, New Caledonia.
- oblonga pedestris** (Fr. Smith), 1861: 46 — Queen; Type locality: Tondano, Celebes, Indonesia. (*Myrmica pedestris*) (Combination Emery, 1914B: 405).  
A nominal species also in Australia.  
Widespread in Melanesia and in Northern Cape York Peninsula; probably indigenous — first report Emery, 1914B: 405.

**WASMANNIA** Forel, 1893**New Caledonian species:**

**auropunctata** (Roger), 1863A: 182 — Worker, Queen, Male; Type locality: Cuba. (*Tetramorium?*  
*auropunctatum*) (Combination: Forel, 1893B: 383).  
 Introduced --- first report Fabres and W.L. Brown, 1978: 139.

**XIPHOMYRMEX** Forel, 1887

A junior synonym of *Tetramorium* Mayr, see *Tetramorium* — in addition:  
*flavigaster* Clark, to *Chelaner*

**INCERTAE SEDIS**

*Formica amyoti* Le Guillou, 1841: 315 — Worker; Type locality: Northern Australia.  
*Formica inequalis* Lowne, 1865: 331 — Queen, Male; Type locality: Sydney, N.S.W.  
*Formica macrocephala* Erichson, 1842: 259 — Queen; Type locality: Tasmania.  
*Formica minuta* Lowne, 1865: 331 — Worker; Type locality: Sydney, N.S.W.  
*Formica purpurescens* Lowne, 1865: 331 — Worker, Queen; Type locality: Sydney, N.S.W.  
*Ponera oculata* Fr. Smith, 1858: 93 — Male; Type locality: Macintyre, N.S.W.



## REFERENCES

- André, E. (1889). Hyménoptères nouveaux appartenant au group des Formicidae. *Revue Ent.* **8**: 217-231
- André, E. (1896). Fourmis nouvelles d'Asie et d'Australie. *Revue Ent.* **15**: 251-265
- André, E. (1905). Description d'un genre nouveau et de deux espèces nouvelles de fourmis d'Australie. *Revue Ent.* **24**: 205-208
- Bolton, B. (1974). New synonymy and a new name in the ant genus *Polyrhachis* F. Smith (Hym., Formicidae). *Entomologist's mon. Mag.* **109**: 172-180 (3 May 1974)
- Bolton, B. (1975). A revision of the ant genus *Leptogenys* Roger (Hymenoptera: Formicidae) in the Ethiopian region with a review of the Malagasy species. *Bull. Br. Mus. nat. Hist. (Entomology)* **75**: 237-305 (5 Feb. 1975)
- Bolton, B. (1976). The ant tribe Tetramoriini (Hymenoptera: Formicidae). Constituent genera, review of small genera and revision of *Triglyphothrix* Forel. *Bull. Br. Mus. nat. Hist. (Entomology)* **34**: 283-379 (28 Oct. 1976)
- Bolton, B. (1977). The ant tribe Tetramoriini (Hymenoptera: Formicidae). The genus *Tetramorium* Mayr in the Oriental and Indo-Australian regions, and in Australia. *Bull. Br. Mus. nat. Hist. (Entomology)* **36**: 67-151 (29 Sept. 1977)
- Bolton, B. (1979). The ant tribe Tetramoriini (Hymenoptera: Formicidae). The genus *Tetramorium* Mayr in the Malagasy region and in the New World. *Bull. Br. Mus. nat. Hist. (Entomology)* **38**: 129-181
- Bolton, B. (1981). A revision of six minor genera of Myrmicinae (Hymenoptera: Formicidae) in the Ethiopian zoogeographical region. *Bull. Br. Mus. nat. Hist. (Entomology)* **43**: 245-307 (26 Nov. 1981)
- Bolton, B. (1984). The ant genus *Triglyphothrix* Forel a synonym of *Tetramorium* Mayr. (Hymenoptera: Formicidae) *J. nat. Hist.* **19**: 243-248
- Brauer, F. (1868A). Neuropteren. in. *Reise der österreichischen fregatte Novara um die Erde in der Jahren 1857, 1858, 1859.* Zool. 2 Abth 1A4: 1-107 pl 1-2
- Brown, W.L. jr. (1948A). A preliminary generic revision of the higher Dacetini (Hymenoptera: Formicidae). *Trans. Am. ent. Soc.* **74**: 101-129 (27 July 1948)
- Brown, W.L. jr. (1948B). A new *Discothyrea* from New Caledonia (Hymenoptera: Formicidae). *Psyche, Camb.* **55** (1): 38-40
- Brown, W.L. jr. (1949). Revision of the ant tribe Dacetini: III. *Epitritus* Emery and *Quadristruma* new genus (Hymenoptera: Formicidae) *Trans. Am. ent. Soc.* **75**: 43-51
- Brown, W.L. jr. (1952A). The dacetine ant genus *Mesostruma* Brown. *Trans. R. Soc. S. Aust.* **75**: 9-13
- Brown, W.L. jr. (1952B). *Adlerzia froggatti* Forel and some new synonymy (Hymenoptera: Formicidae). *Psyche, Camb.* **58**: 110 (7 Apr. 1952)
- Brown, W.L. jr. (1952C). New synonymy in the army ant genus *Aenictus* Shuckard. *Psyche, Camb.* **58**: 123 (7 Apr. 1952)
- Brown, W.L. jr. (1952D). The status of some Australian *Amblyopone* species (Hymenoptera: Formicidae). *Ent. News* **63**: 265-267
- Brown, W.L. jr. (1952E). *Mystrium* in Australia (Hymenoptera: Formicidae). *Psyche, Camb.* **59**: 25
- Brown, W.L. jr. (1952F). Notes on two well-known Australian ant species. *W. Aust. Nat.* **3**: 137-138
- Brown, W.L. jr. (1953A). Revisionary notes on the ant genus *Myrmecia* of Australia. *Bull. Mus. comp. Zool. Harv.* **111**: 1-35
- Brown, W.L. jr. (1953B). A revision of the dacetine ant genus *Orectognathus*. *Mem. Qd. Mus.* **13**: 84-104 (14 Dec. 1953)
- Brown, W.L. jr. (1953C). An Australian *Trapeziopelta* (Hymenoptera: Formicidae). *Psyche, Camb.* **60**: 51 (28 Sept. 1953)
- Brown, W.L. jr. (1953D). Characters and synonymies among the genera of ants. Part I. *Breviora* **11**: 1-13 (20 Mar. 1953)
- Brown, W.L. jr. (1953E). Characters and synonymies among the genera of ants. Part II. *Breviora* **18**: 1-8 (23 Sept. 1953)
- Brown, W.L. jr. (1953F). Notes on Australian *Podomyrma* (Hymenoptera: Formicidae). *N. Qd. Nat.* **21**: 3
- Brown, W.L. jr. (1954A). The Indo-Australian species of the ant genus *Strumigenys* Fr. Smith: *S. wallacei* Emery and relatives. *Psyche, Camb.* **60**: 85-89. (8 Jan. 1954)

- Brown, W.L. jr. (1954B). New synonymy of an Australian *Iridomyrmex* (Hymenoptera: Formicidae). *Psyche, Camb.* **61**: 67 (26 Aug. 1954)
- Brown, W.L. jr. (1954C). Systematic and other notes on some of the smaller species of the ant genus *Rhytidoponera* Mayr. *Breviora* **33**: 1-11 (14 May 1954)
- Brown, W.L. jr. (1955A). The first social parasite in the ant tribe Dacetini. *Insectes soc.* **2**: 181-186
- Brown, W.L. jr. (1955B). A revision of the Australian ant genus *Notoncus* Emery, with notes on the other genera of Melophorini. *Bull. Mus. comp. Zool. Harv.* **113**: 469-494
- Brown, W.L. jr. (1956). Some synonymies in the ant genus *Camponotus*. *Psyche, Camb.* **63**: 38-40 (11 Oct. 1956)
- Brown, W.L. jr. (1957). The army ant *Aenictus exiguus* Clark a synonym. *Psyche, Camb.* **64** (1): 5
- Brown, W.L. jr. (1958A). A supplement to the revisions of the dacetine ant genera *Orectognathus* and *Arnoldidris*, with keys to the species. *Psyche, Camb.* **64**: 17-29 (10 Jan. 1958)
- Brown, W.L. jr. (1958B). Contributions toward a reclassification of the Formicidae. II. tribe Ectatommini (Hymenoptera). *Bull. Mus. comp. Zool. Harv.* **118**: 173-362
- Brown, W.L. jr. (1958C). A review of the ants of New Zealand (Hymenoptera). *Acta hymenopt. Tokyo.* **1**: 1-50 (30 July 1958)
- Brown, W.L. jr. (1959). Some new species of dacetine ants. *Breviora* **108**: 1-11 (7 May 1959)
- Brown, W.L. jr. (1960). Contributions toward a reclassification of the Formicidae. III. tribe Amblyoponini (Hymenoptera). *Bull. Mus. comp. Zool. Harv.* **122**: 143-230
- Brown, W.L. jr. (1963). Characters and synonymies among the genera of ants. Part III. Some members of the tribe Ponerini (Ponerinae, Formicidae). *Breviora* **190**: 1-10 (30 Sept. 1963)
- Brown, W.L. jr. (1964A). *Rhoptromyrmex melleus*, brief characterization of. (Insecta: Hymenoptera: Formicidae). *Pilot Reg. Zool. Card* no. **13**
- Brown, W.L. jr. (1964B). *Rhoptromyrmex wroughtonii*, new synonymy of, and brief characterization. (Insecta: Hymenoptera: Formicidae). *Pilot Reg. Zool. Card* no. **14**
- Brown, W.L. jr. (1965A). *Colobostruma papulata* species nov. *Pilot Reg. Zool. Card* no. **21** (5 Apr. 1965)
- Brown, W.L. jr. (1965B). *Colobostruma nancyae* species nov. *Pilot Reg. Zool. Card* no. **22** (5 Apr. 1965)
- Brown, W.L. jr. (1971A). The identity and synonymy *Pheidole vigilans* a common ant of southeastern Australia (Hymenoptera: Formicidae). *Aust. J. Zool.* **10**: 13-14
- Brown, W.L. jr. (1971B). The Indo-Australian species of the ant genus *Strumigenys*: group of *szalayii* (Hymenoptera: Formicidae) in *Entomological Essays to Commemorate the Retirement of Professor K. Yasumatsu*. Tokyo: pp 73-86
- Brown, W.L. jr. (1973A). The Indo-Australian species of the ant genus *Strumigenys*: groups of *horvathi*, *mayri* and *wallacei*. *Pac. Insects* **15**: 259-269 (20 July 1973)
- Brown, W.L. jr. (1973B). A comparison of the Hylean and Congo-West African rain forest ant faunas in Meggers, B.J., Ayensu, E.S. & Duckworth, W.D. (eds.), *Tropical forest ecosystems in Africa and South America: a comparative review*. Washington: Smithsonian Institution Press, pp. 161-185
- Brown, W.L. jr. (1975). Contributions toward a reclassification of the Formicidae. V. Ponerinae, tribes Platythyreini, Cerapachyini, Cylindromyrmecini, Acanthostichini, and Aenictogitini. *Search Agric.* **5**: 1-116
- Brown, W.L. jr. (1976). Contributions toward a reclassification of the Formicidae. Part VI. Ponerinae, tribe Ponerini, subtribe Odontomachiti. Section A. Introduction, subtribal characters. genus *Odontomachus*. *Studia ent.* **19**: 67-171
- Brown, W.L. jr. (1978A). Contributions toward a reclassification of the Formicidae. Part VI. Ponerinae, tribe Ponerini, subtribe Odontomachiti. Section B. genus *Anochetus* and bibliography. *Studia ent.* **20**: 549-638 pls 1-12 (30 Aug. 1978)
- Brown, W.L. jr. (1978B). A supplement to the world revision of *Odontomachus* (Hymenoptera: Formicidae). *Psyche, Camb.* **83**: 281-285
- Brown, W.L. jr. & Kempf, W.W. (1960). A world revision of the ant tribe Basicerotini (Hym. Formicidae). *Studia ent.* **3**: 161-250
- Brown, W.L. jr. & Wilson, E.O. (1960). The evolution of the dacetine ants. *Q. Rev. Biol.* **34**: 278-294
- Brun, L.O. & Chazeau, J. (1986). *Catalogue des ravageurs d'interet agricole de Nouvelle-Caledonie, (2ème édition)*. Nouméa: ORSTOM, Institut Français de Recherche Scientifique pour le Développement en Coopération
- Clark, J. (1923). Australian Formicidae. *Jl. R. Soc. West. Aust.* **9**: 72-89
- Clark, J. (1924). Australian Formicidae. *Jl. R. Soc. West. Aust.* **10**: 75-89 pls 6-7 (30 Apr. 1924)

- Clark, J. (1926). Australian Formicidae. *Jl. R. Soc. West. Aust.* **12**: 43–51 pl 6 (25 Jan. 1926)
- Clark, J. (1928A). Australian Formicidae. *Jl. R. Soc. West. Aust.* **14**: 29–41 pl 1 (24 Apr. 1928)
- Clark, J. (1928B). Entomological Reports. Formicidae. in: *Report of the Victorian Field Naturalists' expedition through the Western District of Victoria. Victorian Nat.* **45** suppl.: 39–44
- Clark, J. (1928C). Ants from North Queensland. *Victorian Nat.* **45**: 169–171 (10 Oct. 1928)
- Clark, J. (1929). Results of a collecting trip to the Cann River, East Gippsland. *Victorian Nat.* **46**: 115–123 (4 Oct. 1929)
- Clark, J. (1930A). Some new Australian Formicidae. *Proc. R. Soc. Vict.* **42**: 116–128 (10 Mar. 1930)
- Clark, J. (1930B). The Australian ants of the genus *Dolichoderus* (Formicidae), Subgenus *Hypoclinea* Mayr. *Aust. Zool.* **6**: 252–268 (20 Aug. 1930)
- Clark, J. (1930C). New Formicidae, with notes on some little-known species. *Proc. R. Soc. Vict.* **43**: 2–25 (30 Aug. 1930)
- Clark, J. (1934A). Notes on Australian ants, with descriptions of new species and a new genus. *Mem. natn. Mus. Vict.* **8**: 5–20 pl 1
- Clark, J. (1934B). New Australian ants. *Mem. natn. Mus. Vict.* **8**: 21–47 pls 2–3
- Clark, J. (1934C). Ants from the Otway Ranges. *Mem. natn. Mus. Vict.* **8**: 48–73 pl 4
- Clark, J. (1936). A revision of Australian species of *Rhytidoponera* Mayr (Formicidae). *Mem. natn. Mus. Vict.* **9**: 14–89 pls 3–6
- Clark, J. (1938). Reports of the McCoy Society for Field Investigation and Research. No. 2. Sir Joseph Bank Islands. Part I. Formicidae (Hymenoptera). *Proc. R. Soc. Vict.* **50**: 356–382
- Clark, J. (1941A). Notes on the Argentine Ant and other exotic ants introduced into Australia. *Mem. natn. Mus. Vict.* **12**: 59–70
- Clark, J. (1941B). Australian Formicidae. Notes and new species. *Mem. natn. Mus. Vict.* **12**: 71–94 pl 13
- Clark, J. (1943). A revision of the genus *Promyrmecia* Emery (Formicidae). *Mem. natn. Mus. Vict.* **13**: 83–149 pls 12–17
- Clark, J. (1951). *The Formicidae of Australia. Volume I. Subfamily Myrmeciinae*. Melbourne: CSIRO, 230 pp
- Crawley, W.C. (1915A). Ants from north and central Australia, collected by G.F. Hill. Part I. *Ann. Mag. nat. Hist. (8)* **15**: 130–136
- Crawley, W.C. (1915B). Ants from north and south-west Australia (G.F. Hill, Rowland Turner) and Christmas Island, Straits Settlements. Part II. *Ann. Mag. nat. Hist. (8)* **15**: 232–239
- Crawley, W.C. (1918). Some new Australian ants. *Entomologist's Rec. J. Var.* **30**: 86–92
- Crawley, W.C. (1921). New and little-known species of ants from various localities. *Ann. Mag. nat. Hist. (9)* **7**: 87–97
- Crawley, W.C. (1922A). New ants from Australia. *Ann. Mag. nat. Hist. (9)* **9**: 427–448
- Crawley, W.C. (1922B). New ants from Australia. *Ann. Mag. nat. Hist. (9)* **10**: 16–36
- Crawley, W.C. (1923). Myrmecological notes — new Australian Formicidae. *Entomologist's Rec. J. Var.* **35**: 177–179
- Crawley, W.C. (1925A). New ants from Australia. II. *Ann. Mag. nat. Hist. (9)* **16**: 577–598
- Crawley, W.D. (1925B). Formicidae. A new genus. *Entomologist's Rec. J. Var.* **37**: 40–41
- Cumber, R.A. (1959). Distributional and biological notes on sixteen North Island species of Formicidae (Hymenoptera). *N.Z. Ent.* **2**(4): 10–14
- Dalla Torre, C.G. De (1893). *Catalogus hymenopterorum hucusque descriptorum systematicus et synonymicus. Vol. 7 Formicidae (Heterogyna)*. Lipsiae: G. Engelmann 289 pp
- Donisthorpe, H. (1932). On the identity of Smith's types of Formicidae (Hymenoptera) collected by Alfred Russell Wallace in the Malay Archipelago, with descriptions of two new species. *Ann. Mag. nat. Hist.* **10**(10): 441–476
- Donisthorpe, H. (1937). Some new forms of Formicidae and a correction. *Ann. Mag. nat. Hist. (10)* **19**: 619–628
- Donisthorpe, H. (1938). The subgenus *Cyrtomyrma* Forel of *Polyrhachis* Smith, with descriptions of new species, etc. *Ann. Mag. nat. Hist. (11)* **1**: 246–267
- Donisthorpe, H. (1940). Descriptions of new species of ants (Hym. Formicidae) from various localities. *Ann. Mag. nat. Hist. (11)* **5**: 39–48
- Donisthorpe, H. (1941A). Descriptions of new ants (Hym., Formicidae) from various localities. *Ann. Mag. nat. Hist. (11)* **8**: 199–210
- Donisthorpe, H. (1941B). The ants of Norfolk Island. *Entomologist's mon. Mag.* **77**: 90–93 (2 Apr. 1941)

- Donisthorpe, H. (1941C). Synonymical notes, etc., on Formicidae (Hym.). *Entomologist's mon. Mag.* **77**: 237-240 (1 Oct. 1941)
- Donisthorpe, H. (1943). Myrmecological gleanings. *Proc. R. ent. Soc. Lond. (B)* **12**: 115-116
- Douglas, A. & Brown, W.L. jr. (1959). *Myrmecia inquilina* new species: the first parasite among the lower ants. *Insectes soc.* **6**: 13-19
- Emery, C. (1883). Alcune formiche della Nuova Caledonia. *Boll. Soc. ent. Ital.* **15**: 145-151
- Emery, C. (1887A). Catalogo delle formiche esistenti nelle collezioni del Museo Civico di Genova. Parte terza: Formiche della regione Indo-Malese e dell'Australia. *Ann. Mus. civ. Stor. nat. Giacomo Doria* **25**: 209-258 pls 3-4
- Emery, C. (1887B). Catalogo delle formiche esistenti nelle collezioni del Museo Civico di Genova. Parte terza. Formiche della regione Indo-Malese e dell'Australia. *Ann. Mus. civ. Stor. nat. Giacomo Doria* **25**: 427-473 pls 1-2
- Emery, C. (1888). Ueber den sogenannten kaumagen einiger Ameisen. *Z. wiss. Zool.* **46**: 378-412
- Emery, C. (1891). Revision critique des fourmis de la Tunisie. In *Exploration scientifique de la Tunisie.*, Paris (p.21)
- Emery, C. (1893A). Formicides de l'Archipel Malais. *Revue suisse Zool.* **1**: 187-229 pl 8
- Emery, C. (1893B). Voyage de M.E. Simon à l'île de Ceylon. (Formicides) *Annls Soc. ent. Fr.* **62**: 239-258
- Emery, C. (1894). Formiche di Birmania, del Tenasserim e de Monti Carin raccolte da L. Fea. Parte III. *Ann. Mus. civ. Stor. nat. Giacomo Doria* **34**: 450-483
- Emery, C. (1895A). Beiträge zur Kenntnis der nordamerikanischen Ameisenfauna. *Zool. Jb. (Syst.)* **8**: 257-360
- Emery, C. (1895B). Descriptions de quelques fourmis nouvelles d'Australie. *Annls Soc. ent. Belg.* **39**: 345-358
- Emery, C. (1895C). Voyage de M.E. Simon dans l'Afrique australe (janvier-avril 1893). Formicides. *Annls Soc. ent. Fr.* **64**: 15-56
- Emery, C. (1896). Saggio di un catalogo sistematico dei generi *Camponotus*, *Polyrhachis* e affini. *Memorie Accad. Sci. Bologna* **5**: 761-780
- Emery, C. (1897A). Viaggio do Lamberto Loria nella Papuaasia orientale 18. Formiche raccolte nelle Nuova Guinea. *Ann. Mus. civ. Stor. nat. Giacomo Doria* **38**: 546-594 pl 1 (22 Nov. 1897)
- Emery, C. (1897B). Formicidarum species novae vel minus cognitae in collectione Musaei Nationalis Hungarici, quas in Nova-Guinea, Colonia Germanica, collegit L. Biró. *Természtr. Füz.* **20**: 571-599 pls 14-15
- Emery, C. (1898). Descrizioni di formiche nuove Malesi e Australiane. Note sinonimiche. *Rc. Sess. Accad. Sci. Ist. Bologna (ns)* **2**: 231-245
- Emery, C. (1900). Formicidarum species novae vel minus cognitae in collectione Musaei Nationalis Hungarici, quas in Nova-Guinea, Colonia Germanica, collegit L. Biró. *Természtr. Füz.* **23**: 310-338 pl 8 (1 Aug. 1900)
- Emery, C. (1901). Notes sur les sous-familles des Dorylines et Ponérines (famille des Formicides). *Annls Soc. ent. Belg.* **45**: 32-54
- Emery, C. (1902). Formicidarum species novae vel minus cognitae in collectione Musaei Nationalis Hungarici, quas in Nova-Guinea, Colonia Germanica, collegit L. Biró. *Természtr. Füz.* **25**: 152-160
- Emery, C. (1911). Hymenoptera Fam. Formicidae Subfam. Ponerinae in Wytsman, P. (ed.) *Genera Insect.* fasc. **118** 125 pp 3 pls
- Emery, C. (1912). Hymenoptera Fam. Formicidae Subfam. Dolichoderinae in Wytsman, P. (ed.) *Genera Insect.* fasc. **137** 50 pp 2 pls
- Emery, C. (1914A). Formiche d'Australia e di Samoa raccolte dal Prof. Silvestri nel 1913. *Boll. Lab. Zool. gen. agr. R. Scuola Agric. Portici* **8**: 179-186 (30 Jan. 1914)
- Emery, C. (1914B). Les Fourmis de la Nouvelle-Caledonie et des îles Loyalty. in Sarasin, F. and J. Roux *Nova Caledonia, Zool.* **1**: 393-437
- Emery, C. (1915). Definizione del genere *Aphaenogaster* e partizione di esso in sottogen. *Parapheidole* e *Novomessor* nu. gg. *Rend. R. Acc. Sc. Bologna* **1914-1915**: 67-75
- Emery, C. (1920A). Le genre *Camponotus* Mayr. Nouvel essai de sa subdivision en sous-genres. *Rev. zool. afr.* **8**: 229-260
- Emery, C. (1920B). Studi sui *Camponotus*. *Boll. Soc. ent. Ital.* **52**: 1-49 (6 Dec. 1920)
- Emery, C. (1921A). Le genre *Polyrhachis*. classification; espèces nouvelles ou critiques. *Bull. Soc. vaud. Sci. nat.* **54**: 17-25

- Emery, C. (1921B). Hymenoptera Fam. Formicidae Subfam. Myrmicinae in Wytsman, P. (ed.) *Genera Insect.* fasc. 174A 94 pp (1-94)
- Emery, C. (1922A). Hymenoptera Fam. Formicidae Subfam. Myrmicinae in Wytsman, P. (ed.) *Genera Insect.* fasc. 174B 112 pp (95-206)
- Emery, C. (1922B). Hymenoptera Fam. Formicidae Subfam. Myrmicinae in Wytsman, P. (ed.) *Genera Insect.* fasc. 174C 192 pp (207-397)
- Emery, C. (1925). Hymenoptera Fam. Formicidae Subfam. Formicinae in Wytsman P., (ed.) *Genera Insect.* fasc. 183 302 pp 4 pls
- Erichson, W.F. (1842). Beitrag zur fauna von Vandiemansland mit besonderer rucksicht auf die geographische verbreitung der Insecten. *Arch. Naturgesch.* 8: 83-287 (See Fogg, 1849 for an English translation.)
- Ettershank, G. (1966). A generic revision of the world Myrmicinae related to *Solenopsis* and *Pheidologeton* (Hymenoptera: Formicidae). *Aust. J. Zool.* 14: 73-171
- Fabres, G. & Brown, W.L. jr. (1978). The recent introduction of the pest ant *Wasmannia auropunctata* into New Caledonia. *J. Aust. ent. Soc.* 17: 139-142
- Fabricius, J.C. (1775). *Systema Entomologiae, sistens insectorum classes, ordines, genera, species, adiectis synonymis, locis, descriptionibus, observationibus.* Flensburgi et Lipsiae
- Fabricius, J.C. (1787). *Mantissa Insectorum sistens eorum species nuper detectas adiectis characteribus genericis, differentiis specificis, emendationibus, observationibus.* Vol. 1. Hafniae
- Fabricius, J.C. (1793). *Entomologica Systematica emendata et aucta.* 2, 8 + 519pp. (Formicidae pp. 349-365)
- Fabricius, J.C. (1804). *Systema Piezatorum.* Brunsvigae
- Faulds, W. (1970). A second species of *Iridomyrmex* Mayr established in New Zealand. *N.Z. Ent.* 4: 18-19
- Fogg, S.A. (1849). A list of 262 insects found in Tasmania, and described in Wagner's Archives for 1842. *Tasm. J. nat. Sci.* 3, 4: 455-459 (An English translation of Erichson, 1842.)
- Forel, A. (1880). Études myrmécologiques en 1879. *Bull. Soc. vaud. Sci. nat.* 16: 53-128 pl 1
- Forel, A. (1881). Die Ameisen der Antille St. Thomas. *Mitt. münch. ent. Ver.* 5: 1-16
- Forel, A. (1886). Études myrmécologiques en 1886. *Annls Soc. ent. Belg.* 30: 131-215
- Forel, A. (1890). *Aenictus-Typhlatta* découverte de M. Wroughton. Nouveaux genres de formicides. *C.r. Soc. ent. Belg.* 34: 102-113
- Forel, A. (1892). Die Ameisen Neu-Seelands. *Mitt. schweiz. ent. Ges.* 8: 331-343
- Forel, A. (1893A). Nouvelles fourmis d'Australie et des Canaries. *Annls Soc. ent. Belg.* 37: 454-466
- Forel, A. (1893B). Formicides de l'Antille St. Vincent, récoltées par Mons. H.H. Smith. *Trans. ent. Soc. Lond.* 4: 333-418
- Forel, A. (1894A). Les Formicides de la province d'Oran (Algérie). *Bull. Soc. vaud. Sci. nat.* 30: 1-45
- Forel, A. (1894B). Quelques fourmis de Madagascar (récoltées par M. le Dr. Völtzkow); de Nouvelle Zélande (récoltées par M. W.W. Smith); de Nouvelle Calédonie (récoltées par M. Sommer); de Queensland (Australie) récoltées par M. Wiederkehr; et de Perth (Australie occidentale) récoltées par M. Chase. *Annls Soc. ent. Belg.* 38: 226-237
- Forel, A. (1895A). Nouvelles fourmis de diverses provenances, surtout d'Australie. *Annls Soc. ent. Belg.* 39: 41-49
- Forel, A. (1895B). Nouvelles fourmis d'Australie, récoltées à The Ridge, Mackay, Queensland par M. Gilbert Turner. *Annls Soc. ent. Belg.* 39: 417-428
- Forel, A. (1899). Formicidae. *Fauna Hawaiiensis*, Cambridge: 116-122
- Forel, A. (1900). Ponerinae et Dorylinae d'Australie récoltées par MM. Turner, Froggatt, Nugent, Chase, Rothney, J.J. Walker, etc. *Annls Soc. ent. Belg.* 44: 54-77
- Forel, A. (1901A). Formiciden aus dem Bismarck-Archipel, auf grundlage des von Prof. Dr. F. Dahl gesammelten materials bearbeitet. *Mitt. zool. Mus. Berl.* 2: 1-37 (3 Apr. 1901)
- Forel, A. (1901B). Formiciden des Naturhistorischen Museums zu Hamburg. Neue *Calyptomymex*-, *Dacryon*-, *Podomyrma*-, und *Echinopla*-Arten. *Mitt. naturh. Mus. Hamb.* 18: 45-82
- Forel, A. (1901C). Variétés myrmécologiques. *Annls Soc. ent. Belg.* 45: 334-382
- Forel, A. (1901D). Les formicides de l'Empire des Indes et de la Ceylan Part VIII. *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.* 13: 462-477
- Forel, A. (1902A). Myrmicinae nouveaux de L'inde et de Ceylan. *Revue suisse Zool.* 10: 165-249
- Forel, A. (1902B). Fourmis nouvelles d'Australie. *Revue suisse Zool.* 10: 405-548



- Forel, A. (1905). A revision of the species of the Formicidae (ants) of New Zealand *Trans. Proc. N.Z. Inst.* **37**: 353-355
- Forel, A. (1907A). Formicidae. in Michaelsen, W. & Hartmeyer, R., (eds.) *Die Fauna Südwest-Australiens*. Jena: G. Fischer. Vol.1 pp 263-310
- Forel, A. (1907B). Formicides du Musée National Hongrois. *Ann. hist.- nat. Mus. nat. hung.* **5**: 1-42 (30 June 1907)
- Forel, A. (1910). Formicides australiens reçus de MM. Froggatt et Rowland Turner. *Revue suisse Zool.* **18**: 1-94
- Forel, A. (1911A). Ameisen aus Java beobachtet und gesammelt von Herrn Edward Jacobson. *Notes Leyden Mus.* **33**: 193-218 (29 Apr. 1911)
- Forel, A. (1911B). Die Ameisen des K. Zoologischen Museums in München. *Sber. bayer Akad. Wiss., Nat.-Hist. Klasse* **41**: Abhand. 249-303
- Forel, A. (1913A). Formicides du Congo Belge récoltées par MM. Bequaert, Luja, etc. *Rev. zool. afr.* **2**: 306-351 (30 May 1913)
- Forel, A. (1913B). Fourmis de Tasmanie et d'Australie récoltées par MM. Lea, Froggatt etc. *Bull. Soc. vaud. Sci. nat.* **49**: 173-196 pl 2
- Forel, A. (1913C). Wissenschaftliche ergebnisse einer Forschungsreise nach Ostindien, II. Ameisen aus Sumatra, Java, Malacca und Ceylon. *Zool.Jb. (Syst.)* **36**: 1-148
- Forel, A. (1914). Einige amerikanische Ameisen. *Dt. ent. Z.* **6**: 615-620
- Forel, A. (1915). Results of Dr. E. Mjöberg's Swedish Scientific Expeditions to Australia 1910-1913. 2. Ameisen. *Ark. Zool.* **9**: 1-119 pls 1-3 (4 Dec. 1915)
- Forel, A. (1916). Fourmis du Congo et d'autres provenances récoltées par MM. Hermann, Kohl, Luja, Mayné, etc. *Revue suisse Zool.* **24**: 397-460
- Forel, A. (1918). études myrmécologiques en 1917. *Bull. Soc. vaud. Sci. nat.* **51**: 717-727 (5 Apr. 1918)
- Forel, A. (1922). Glanures myrmécologiques en 1922. *Revue suisse Zool.* **30**: 87-102
- Froggatt, W.W. (1896). Honey ants. in Spencer, B. (ed.). *Report on the work of the Horn Scientific Expedition to Central Australia*. Melbourne: Melville, Mullen & Slade. Part 2. Zoology. pp. 385-392 pl 27
- Froggatt, W.W. (1905/1906). Domestic insects: ants. *Agric. Gaz. N.S.W.* **16** 861-866. (Reprinted by Agric. Dept. N.S.W. as *Miscellaneous Publication No. 889*, with a catalogue of Australian species, 1906)
- Guérin-Méneville, F.E. (1831). Chapter 12, Insectes. in Duperrey, M.L.I. (1838). *Voyage autour du monde, exécuté par ordre du roi, sur la corvette de La Majesté*. La Coquille, pendant les années 1822, 1823, 1824 et 1825. Vol. 2, part 2, division 1: 57-302. Atlas (1830-1832), Ins pls 1-21
- Hung, A.C.F. (1967). A new species and two new names of the *Polyrhachis* ants (Hymenoptera: Formicidae). *Mushi* **40**: 199-202 (24 Mar. 1967)
- Jerdon, T.C. (1852). A catalogue of the species of ants found in southern India. *Madras J. Lit. & Sci.* **17** (39): 103-127
- Keall, J.B. & Somerfield, K.G. (1980). The Australian ant *Iridomyrmex darwinianus* established in New Zealand (Hymenoptera: Formicidae). *N.Z. Ent.* **7**: 123-127
- Kirby, W. (1818). A description of several new species of insects collected in New Holland by Robert Brown, Esq., F.R.S., Lib. Linn. Soc. *Trans. Linn. Soc. Lond.* **12**: 454-482 pls 21-23
- Kirby, W.F. (1896). Hymenoptera. in Spencer, B. (ed.). *Report on the work of the Horn Scientific Expedition to Central Australia*. Melbourne: Melville, Mullen & Slade. Part 1 supplement 203-209
- Latreille, P.A. (1802). *Histoire naturelle des fourmis, et recueil de mémoires et d'observations sur les abeilles, les araignées, les faucheurs, et autres insectes*. Paris: Crapelet 445 pp 12 pls
- Le Guillou, E.J.F. (1841). Catalogue raisonné des insectes hyménoptères recueillis dans le voyage de circumnavigation des corvettes l'*Astrolabe* et la *Zélée*. *Annls Soc. ent. Fr.* **10**: 311-324
- Linnaeus, C. (1758). *Systema Naturae*. Tom. 1. *Regnum Animale*. 10. ed. Stockholm, VI + 824 pp.
- Lowery, B.B. (1967). A new ant of the dacetine genus *Orectognathus* (Hymenoptera: Formicidae). *J. Aust. ent. Soc.* **6**: 137-140 (31 Dec. 1967)
- Lowne, B.T. (1865A). Contributions to the natural history of Australian ants. *Entomologist* **2**: 275-280
- Lowne, B.T. (1865B). Contributions to the natural history of Australian ants. *Entomologist* **2**: 331-336
- Lubbock, J. (1880). Observations on ants, bees and wasps; with a description of a new species of honey-ant. Part 7. *J. Linn. Soc. Zool.* **15**: 167-187 pl 8 (3 Sept. 1880)
- Lubbock, J. (1883). Observations on ants, bees and wasps. Part 10. With a description of a new genus of honey-ant. *J. Linn. Soc. Zool.* **17**: 41-52 pl 2 (17 Apr. 1883)

- McAreavey, J.J. (1947). New species of the genera *Prolasius* Forel and *Melophorus* Lubbock (Hymenoptera: Formicidae). *Mem. natn. Mus. Vict.* **15**: 7-27 pl 1 (Oct. 1947)
- McAreavey, J.J. (1948). Some observations on *Myrmecia tarsata* Smith *Proc. Linn. Soc. N.S.W.* **73**: 137-141 (15 Sept. 1948)
- McAreavey, J.J. (1949). Australian Formicidae. New genera and species. *Proc. Linn. Soc. N.S.W.* **74**: 1-25 (15 June 1949)
- McAreavey, J.J. (1956). A new species of the genus *Meranoplus*. *Mem. Qd. Mus.* **13**: 148-150 (26 Apr. 1956)
- McAreavey, J.J. (1957). Revision of the genus *Stigmatocros* Forel. *Mem. natn. Mus. Vict.* **21**: 7-64 (6 Aug. 1957)
- MacLeay, W.J. (1873). Miscellanea entomologica. *Trans. ent. Soc. N.S.W.* **2**: 319-370
- Mayr, G.L. (1862). Myrmecologische studien. *Verh. zool.-bot. Ges. Wien* **12**: Abhand. 649-776 pl 19
- Mayr, G.L. (1863). Formicidarum index synonymicus. *Verh. zool.-bot. Ges. Wien*: **13**: 385-458
- Mayr, G.L. (1865). Formicidae in, *Reise der österreichischen fregatte Novara um die Erde in der Jahren 1857, 1858, 1859*. Zool. 2 Abth 1: 1-119
- Mayr, G.L. (1866A). Diagnosen neuer and wenig gekannter formiciden. *Verh. zool.-bot. Ges. Wien* **16**: Abhand. 885-908 pl 20
- Mayr, G.L. (1866B). Myrmecologische beiträge. *Sber. Akad. Wiss. Wien* **53**(1): 484-517
- Mayr, G.L. (1867). Adnotationes in monographiam formicidarum Indo-Neerlandigarum. *Tijdschr. Ent.* **10**: 3-117
- Mayr, G.L. (1868B). Formicidae. in. *Reise der österreichischen fregatte Novara um die Erde in der Jahren 1857, 1858, 1859*. Zool. 2 Abth 1A3 1-123 pls 1-4
- Mayr, G. (1868C). Formicidae Novae Americanae collectae a Prof. P. Strobel. *Annls Soc. nat. Modena* **3**: 161-178
- Mayr, G.L. (1870). Neue formiciden. *Verh. zool.-bot. Ges. Wien* **20**: Abhand. 939-996 (31 Dec. 1870)
- Mayr, G.L. (1872). Formicidae Borneenses. *Ann. Mus. civ. Stor. nat. Giacomo Doria* **2**: 134-155
- Mayr, G.L. (1876). Die australischen formiciden. *J. Mus. Godeffroy* **5**: 56-115
- Mayr, G.L. (1878). Beiträge zur ameisen-fauna Asiens. *Verh. zool.-bot. Ges. Wien* **28**: 645-686
- Mayr, G.L. (1886). Notizen über die Formiciden-Sammlung des British Museum in London. *Verh. zool.-bot. Ges. Wien* **36**: 353-368
- Mayr, G.L. (1887). Suedamerikanische Formiciden. *Verh. zool.-bot. Ges. Wien* **37**: 511-632
- Menzio, C. (1925). Qualche formica nuova od interessante del Deutsch. Entomol. Institut di Dahlem (Form.). *Ent. Mitt.* **14**: 368-371
- Mercovich, T.C. (1958). A new species of the genus *Orectognathus*. *Mem. Qd. Mus.* **13**: 195-198 (28 July 1958)
- Nylander, W. (1846A). Adnotationes in monographiam formicarum borealium Europae. *Acta. Soc. Scient. fenn.* **2**: 875-944
- Nylander, P. (1846B). Adnotationes in monographiam formicarum borealium Europae. *Acta. Soc. Scient. fenn.* **2**: 1041-1062
- Poulton, E.B. & Crawley, W.C. (1922). Notes on some Australian ants. *Entomologist's mon. Mag.* (3) **8**: 118-126
- Roger, J. (1857). Einiges über Ameisen. *Berl. ent. Z.* **1**: 10-12
- Roger, J. (1860). Die *Ponera*-artigen Ameisen. *Berl. ent. Z.* **4**: 278-312
- Roger, J. (1861A). Die *Ponera*-artigen Ameisen. *Berl. ent. Z.* **5**: 1-54
- Roger, J. (1861B). Myrmecologische nachlese. *Berl. ent. Z.* **5**: 163-174
- Roger, J. (1862A). Einige neue exotische ameisen-Gattungen und Arten. *Berl. ent. Z.* **6**: 233-254 pl 1
- Roger, J. (1862B). Synonymische bemerkungen. *Berl. ent. Z.* **6**: 283-297
- Roger, J. (1863A). Die neu aufgeführten Gattungen und Arten meines formiciden-verzeichnisses. *Berl. ent. Z.* **7**: 129-214 (June 1863)
- Roger, J. (1863B). Verzeichniss der formiciden-Gattungen und Arten. *Berl. ent. Z.* **7** appendix to volume: 1-65
- Santschi, F. (1914). Formicidae In Voyage de Ch. Alluaud et R. Jeannel en Afrique orientale, 1911 — 1912. Hymenoptera, II: 41-148
- Santschi, F. (1916A). Deux nouvelles fourmis d'Australie. *Bull. Soc. ent. Fr.* **1916**: 174-175
- Santschi, F. (1916B). Rectifications à la nomenclature de quelques formicides (Hym.). *Bull. Soc. ent. Fr.* **1916**: 242-243
- Santschi, F. (1919). Cinq notes myrmécologiques. *Bull. Soc. vaud. Sci. nat.* **52**: 325-350

- Santschi, F. (1920A). Quelques nouveaux Camponotinae d'Indochine et Australie. *Bull. Soc. vaud. Sci. nat.* **52**: 565-569
- Santschi, F. (1920B). Cinq nouvelles notes sur les fourmis. *Bull. Soc. vaud. Sci. nat.* **53**: 163-186
- Santschi, F. (1928). Nouvelles fourmis d'Australie. *Bull. Soc. vaud. Sci. nat.* **56**: 465-483 (30 Aug. 1928)
- Santschi, F. (1929). Mélange myrmécologique. *Wien Ent. Ztg.* **46**: 84-93 (15 Sept. 1929)
- Smith, Fr. (1854). Monograph of the genus *Cryptocerus* belonging to the group Cryptoceridae — Family Myrmicidae — Division Hymenoptera Heterogyna. *Trans. ent. Soc. Lond.* **7**: 213-228 pls 19-21
- Smith, Fr. (1857). Catalogue of the hymenopterous insects collected at Sarawak, Borneo, Mount Ophir, Malacca; and at Singapore, by A.R. Wallace. *J. Linn. Soc. Zool.* **2**: 42-130 pls 1-2 (2 Nov. 1857)
- Smith, Fr. (1858). *Catalogue of hymenopterous insects in the collection of the British Museum*. Part 6. Formicidae. London: British Museum 216 pp 14 pls (27 Mar 1858)
- Smith, Fr. (1859). Catalogue of hymenopterous insects collected by Mr A.R. Wallace at the islands of Aru and Key. *J. Linn. Soc. Zool.* **3**: 132-178 (1 Feb. 1859)
- Smith, Fr. (1860). Catalogue of hymenopterous insects collected by Mr A.R. Wallace in the islands of Bachian, Kaisaa, Amboyna, Gilolo, and at Dory in New Guinea. *J. Linn. Soc. Zool.* **4** Suppl.: 93-143 pl 1 (18 July 1860)
- Smith, Fr. (1861). Catalogue of hymenopterous insects collected by Mr. A.R. Wallace in the islands of Ceram, Celebes, Ternate and Gilolo. *J. Linn. Soc. Zool.* **6**: 36-66
- Smith, Fr. (1862A). A list of the genera and species belonging to the family Cryptoceridae, with descriptions of new species; also a list of the species of the genus *Echinopla*. *Trans. ent. Soc. Lond.* **11**: 407-416 pls 12-13
- Smith, Fr. (1862B). Descriptions of new species of Australian Hymenoptera, and of a species of *Formica* from New Zealand. *Trans. ent. Soc. Lond.* **1**(3): 53-62
- Smith, Fr. (1863). Catalogue of hymenopterous insects collected by Mr A.R. Wallace in the islands of Mysol, Ceram, Waigiou, Bouru and Timor. *J. Linn. Soc. Zool.* **7**: 6-48 (4 Mar. 1863)
- Smith, Fr. (1865). Descriptions of new species of hymenopterous insects from the islands of Sumatra, Sula, Gilolo, Salwatty, and New Guinea, collected by Mr A.R. Wallace. *J. Linn. Soc. Zool.* **8**: 61-94 pl 4 (13 Jan. 1865)
- Smith, Fr. (1867). Descriptions of new species of Cryptoceridae. *Trans. ent. Soc. Lond.* **15**: 523-528 pl 26
- Smith, Fr. (1876A). Descriptions of three new species of Hymenopterous Insects of New Zealand, collected by C.M. Wakefield, Esq., principally in the neighbourhood of Canterbury. *Trans. ent. Soc. Lond.*: 473-488
- Smith, Fr. (1876B). Descriptions of three new species of Hymenoptera (Formicidae) from New Zealand. *Trans. ent. Soc. Lond.*: 489-492
- Smith, Fr. (1877). Descriptions of new species of the genera *Pseudomyrma* and *Tetraponera*, belonging to the family Myrmicidae. *Trans. ent. Soc. Lond.* **25**: 57-72
- Smith, Fr. (1878). Descriptions of new species of Hymenopterous insects from New Zealand collected by Prof. Hutton, at Otago. *Trans. ent. Soc. Lond.*: 1-7
- Stütz, H. (1911). Australische Ameisen (Neu-Guinea und Salomons-Inseln, Festland, Neu-Seeland). *Sber. Ges. naturf. Freunde Berl.* **1911**: 351-381
- Szabó, J. (1910). Formicides nouveaux ou peu connus des collections du Musée National Hongrois. *Ann. hist.-nat. Mus. nat. hung.* **8**: 364-369
- Taylor, R.W. (1959). The Australian ant *Iridomyrmex darwinianus* (Forel) recorded from New Zealand. *N.Z. Ent.* **2** (4): 18-19
- Taylor, R.W. (1960). Taxonomic notes on the ants *Ponera leae* Forel and *Ponera norfolkensis* (Wheeler). *Pacific Science* **14** (2): 178-180
- Taylor, R.W. (1961). Notes and new records of exotic ants introduced into New Zealand. *N.Z. Ent.* **2**(6): 1-10
- Taylor, R.W. (1962). New Australian dacetine ants of the genera *Mesostruma* Brown and *Codiomyrmex* Wheeler (Hymenoptera: Formicidae). *Breviora* **152**: 1-10 (15 Jan. 1962)
- Taylor, R.W. (1965A). The Australian ants of the genus *Pristomyrmex*, with a case of apparent character displacement. *Psyche, Camb.* **72**: 35-54 (26 June 1965)
- Taylor, R.W. (1965B). A monographic revision of the rare tropicopolitan ant genus *Probolomyrmex* Mayr (Hymenoptera: Formicidae). *Trans. R. ent. Soc. Lond.* **117**: 345-365 (31 Dec. 1965)
- Taylor, R.W. (1967). A monographic revision of the ant genus *Ponera* Latreille (Hymenoptera: Formicidae). *Pac. Insects Monogr.* **13**: 1-112 (30 May 1967)

- Taylor, R.W. (1968A). A supplement to the revision of Australian *Pristomyrmex* species (Hymenoptera: Formicidae). *J. Aust. ent. Soc.* 7: 63–66 (30 June 1968)
- Taylor, R.W. (1968B). Notes on the Indo-Australian basicerotine ants (Hymenoptera: Formicidae). *Aust. J. Zool.* 16: 333–348
- Taylor, R.W. (1968C). The Australian workerless inquiline ant *Strumigenys xenos* Brown (Hymenoptera — Formicidae) recorded from New Zealand. *N.Z. Ent.* 4(1): 47–49
- Taylor, R.W. (1969). The identity of *Dorylozelus mjobergi* Forel (Hymenoptera: Formicidae). *J. Aust. ent. Soc.* 8: 131–133
- Taylor, R.W. (1970). Characterization of the Australian endemic ant genus *Peronomyrmex* Viehmeyer (Hymenoptera: Formicidae). *J. Aust. ent. Soc.* 9: 209–211
- Taylor, R.W. (1973). Ants of the Australian genus *Mesostruma* Brown (Hymenoptera: Formicidae). *J. Aust. ent. Soc.* 12: 24–38
- Taylor, R.W. (1977). New ants of the Australasian genus *Orectognathus*, with a key to the known species (Hymenoptera: Formicidae). *Aust. J. Zool.* 25: 581–612 (5 Aug. 1977)
- Taylor, R.W. (1978). *Nothomyrmecia macrops*: a living-fossil ant rediscovered. *Science, N.Y.* 201: 979–985 (15 Sept. 1978)
- Taylor, R.W. (1979). Melanesian ants of the genus *Amblyopone* (Hymenoptera: Formicidae). *Aust. J. Zool.* 26: 823–839
- Taylor, R.W. (1980). New Australian ants of the genus *Orectognathus*, with summary description of the twenty-nine known species (Hymenoptera: Formicidae). *Aust. J. Zool.* 27: 773–788 (15 Feb. 1980)
- Taylor, R.W. (1986). The quadrinominal infrasubspecific names of Australian ants (Hymenoptera: Formicidae). *Gen. Appl. Ent.* 18: 33–37.
- Taylor, R.W. & Brown, D.R. (1985). Hymenoptera: Formicoidea. In *Zoological Catalogue of Australia, Volume 2*. Australian Government Publishing Service, Canberra. 381pp. (1–149, 306–348).
- Viehmeyer, H. (1913). Neue und unvollständig bekannte Ameisen der Alten Welt. *Arch. Naturgesch.* 79A(12): 24–60
- Viehmeyer, H. (1922). Neue Ameisen. *Arch. Naturgesch.* 88A (7): 203–220
- Viehmeyer, H. (1924A). Formiciden der australischen faunenregion. *Ent. Mitt.* 13: 219–229
- Viehmeyer, H. (1924B). Formiciden der australischen faunenregion. *Ent. Mitt.* 13: 310–319
- Viehmeyer, H. (1925A). Formiciden der australischen faunenregion. *Ent. Mitt.* 14: 25–39
- Viehmeyer, H. (1925B). Formiciden der australischen faunenregion. *Ent. Mitt.* 14: 139–149
- Ward, P.S. (1980). A systematic revision of the *Rhytidoponera impressa* group (Hymenoptera: Formicidae) in Australia and New Guinea. *Aust. J. Zool.* 28: 475–498 (26 Aug. 1980)
- Ward, P.S. (1984). A revision of the ant genus *Rhytidoponera* (Hymenoptera: Formicidae) in New Caledonia. *Aust. J. Zool.* 32: 131–175
- Wheeler, W.M. (1915A). The Australian honey-ants of the genus *Leptomyrmex* Mayr. *Proc. Am. Acad. Arts Sci.* 51: 253–286
- Wheeler, W.M. (1915B). *Paranomopone*, a new genus of ponerine ants from Queensland. *Psyche, Camb.* 22: 117–120 pl 8
- Wheeler, W.M. (1915C). Hymenoptera. *Trans. R. Soc. S. Aust.* 39: 805–823 pls 64–66 (Dec. 1915)
- Wheeler, W.M. (1916A). *Prodiscothyrea*, a new genus of ponerine ants from Queensland. *Trans. R. Soc. S. Aust.* 40: 33–37 pl 4 (23 Dec. 1916)
- Wheeler, W.M. (1916B). The Australian ants of the genus *Aphaenogaster* Mayr. *Trans. R. Soc. S. Aust.* 40: 213–223 pls 21–22 (23 Dec. 1916)
- Wheeler, W.M. (1916C). The Australian ants of the genus *Onychomyrmex*. *Bull. Mus. comp. Zool. Harv.* 60: 45–54 pls 1–2
- Wheeler, W.M. (1917). The phylogenetic development of subapterous and apterous castes in the Formicidae. *Proc. natn. Acad. Sci. U.S.A.* 3: 109–117
- Wheeler, W.M. (1918A). The Australian ants of the ponerine tribe Cerapachyini. *Proc. Am. Acad. Arts Sci.* 53: 213–265
- Wheeler, W.M. (1918B). The ants of the genus *Opisthopsis* Emery. *Bull. Mus. comp. Zool. Harv.* 52: 341–362 pls 1–3
- Wheeler, W.M. (1919A). The ants of the genus *Metapone* Forel. *Ann. ent. Soc. Am.* 12: 173–191 (21 Oct. 1919)
- Wheeler, W.M. (1919B). The ant genus *Lordomyrma* Emery. *Psyche, Camb.* 26: 97–106
- Wheeler, W.M. (1923). Ants of the genera *Myopias* and *Acanthoponera*. *Psyche, Camb.* 30: 175–192

- Wheeler, W.M. (1927A). Ants of the genus *Amblyopone* Erichson. *Proc. Am. Acad. Arts Sci.* **62**: 1-29
- Wheeler, W.M. (1927B). The ants of Lord Howe Island and Norfolk Island. *Proc. Am. Acad. Arts Sci.* **62**: 121-153
- Wheeler, W.M. (1927C). Ants collected by Professor F. Silvestri in Indochina. *Boll. Lab. Zool. gen. agr. R. Scuola Agric. Portici* **20**: 83-106 (6 May 1927)
- Wheeler, W.M. (1927D). The physiognomy of insects. *Q. Rev. Biol.* **2**: 1-36
- Wheeler, W.M. (1930). Two new genera of ants from Australia and the Philippines. *Psyche, Camb.* **37**: 41-47
- Wheeler, W.M. (1932). An Australian *Leptanilla*. *Psyche, Camb.* **39**: 53-58
- Wheeler, W.M. (1933A). Mermis parasitism in some Australian and Mexican ants. *Psyche, Camb.* **40**: 20-31
- Wheeler, W.M. (1933B). *Colony-founding among ants with an account of some primitive Australian species*. Cambridge: Harvard Uni. Press 179 pp
- Wheeler, W.M. (1934A). A second revision of the ants of the genus *Leptomyrmex* Mayr. *Bull. Mus. comp. Zool. Harv.* **77**: 67-118
- Wheeler, W.M. (1934B). Contributions to the fauna of Rottneest Island, Western Australia. No. IX. The ants. *Jl. R. Soc. West. Aust.* **20**: 137-163 (5 Oct. 1934)
- Wheeler, W.M. (1934C). An Australian ant of the genus *Leptothorax* Mayr. *Psyche, Camb.* **41**: 60-62
- Wheeler, W.M. (1935A). Myrmecological notes. *Psyche, Camb.* **42**: 68-72
- Wheeler, W.M. (1935B). The Australian ant genus *Mayriella* Forel. *Psyche, Camb.* **42**: 151-160
- Wheeler, W.M. (1935C). Check list of the ants of Oceania. *Occ. Pap. Bernice P. Bishop Mus.* **11**(11): 1-56
- Wheeler, W.M. (1936A). The Australian ant genus *Froggattella*. *Am. Mus. Novit.* **842**: 1-11 (13 Apr. 1936)
- Wheeler, W.M. (1936B). Ecological relations of ponerine and other ants to termites. *Proc. Am. Acad. Arts Sci.* **71**: 159-243
- Wheeler, W.M. & Chapman, J.W. (1925). The ants of the Philippine Islands. *Philipp. J. Sci.* **28**: 47-73 pls 1-2 (21 Sept. 1925)
- White, A. (1848). Insects of New Zealand. *Zool. Voy. Erebus and Terror* **2**: 1-27
- Willey, R.B. & Brown, W.L. jr. (1983). New species of the ant genus *Myopias* (Hymenoptera: Formicidae: Ponerinae) *Psyche, Camb.* **90**: 249-285
- Wilson, E.O. (1957). The *tenuis* and *selenophora* groups of the ant genus *Ponera* (Hymenoptera: Formicidae). *Bull. Mus. comp. Zool. Harv.* **116**: 353-386
- Wilson, E.O. (1958A). Studies on the ant fauna of Melanesia. I. The tribe Leptogenyini. II. The tribes Amblyoponini and Platythyreini. *Bull. Mus. comp. Zool. Harv.* **118**: 101-153
- Wilson, E.O. (1958B). Studies on the ant fauna of Melanesia. III. *Rhytidoponera* in Western Melanesia and the Moluccas. IV. The tribe Ponerini. *Bull. Mus. comp. Zool. Harv.* **119**: 301-371
- Wilson, E.O. (1959). Studies on the ant fauna of Melanesia V. The tribe Odontomachini. *Bull. Mus. comp. Zool. Harv.* **120**: 483-510
- Wilson, E.O. (1964). The true army ants of the Indo-Australian area (Hymenoptera: Formicidae: Dorylinae). *Pac. Insects* **6**: 27-483 (10 Nov. 1964)
- Wilson, E.O. & Taylor, R.W. (1967). The ants of Polynesia (Hymenoptera: Formicidae). *Pac. Insects Monogr.* **14**: 1-109